Gc
929.2
Ev1316e
2016538

M. L

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01238 8911

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/evanspoolegathri00evan

THE
EVANS, POOLE and GATHRIGHT
FAMILIES

By

MRS. GRACE MORAN EVANS

Compiled and Published and Documentary Records by

Grace Moran Evans
Nevada, Texas

Copyrighted

1956

039

78 8318 6

Rec'd Sept 27-1978

2016538

PRESCRIBED BY STATE BOARD OF ACCOUNTS

CLAIM

Attach Duplicate of Your Invoice to This Claim

PUBLIC LIBRARY
of Fort Wayne and Allen County, Indiana

To _____ Dr.

_____ Address

A claim, to be properly itemized, must show: Kind of service, where performed, dates service rendered, by whom, rate per day, number of hours, rate per hour, price per foot, per yard, per hundred, per pound, per ton, etc.

IMPORTANT EVANS Mrs. Grace Moran deceased Dec 2-1968

Your Invoice Date	Library Order No.	ITEMIZED CLAIM	Amount
		Mrs Grace Moran Evans (my mother) [illegible] the Evans, Poole, + Bathrick Families [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] available that are concerned on the Bathrick Family (her grandmother's family) [illegible] $1.00 for mailing. The other book: The History of Nevada, [illegible] families that [illegible] in Northeast Nevada [illegible] since 1851 plus $1.00 for handling. [illegible] History of Nevada, [illegible] copy [illegible] families [illegible]	
		Mrs. Jean Hawes 1414 E Bel 212 Mt Pleasant, Iowa 52641	July-23-1975

I hereby certify that the foregoing account is just and correct, that the amount claimed is legally due, after allowing all just credits, and that no part of the same has been paid.

The Evans family in Indiana is my [illegible] line in Iowa

Date _____ 19____

P.S. There are 3 pages of the Evans genealogy in the History of Nevada, [illegible]

_____ TITLE

Grace Clare (Moran) Evans
Author and Compiler

Introduction

In attempting to prepare a genealogy of the Evans, Poole, and Gathright families, I was confronted with the problem of proving each family record. Through the efforts of many members of these families, too numerous to mention, I have been able to get family Bible records as well as tombstone records. Other records were obtained from heads of families and courthouse records.

Although no chapter is devoted to the Head family, they are mentioned many times in these records. I found no record of the parents of these brothers and sisters Mary Head, Nancy Head, Thomas Jackson Head, and Bill Head who intermarried with the Evans, Poole, and Gathright families, they lived and died in Georgia.

The Evans family celebrated their first reunion in Tulia, Texas, on Easter 1952. The second one was on Easter 1953, in Farmersville, Texas. The third one was Easter 1954, in Garland, Texas. The fourth one was Easter 1955, in Plainview, Texas. The fifth one was Easter 1956, in Mineral Wells, Texas.

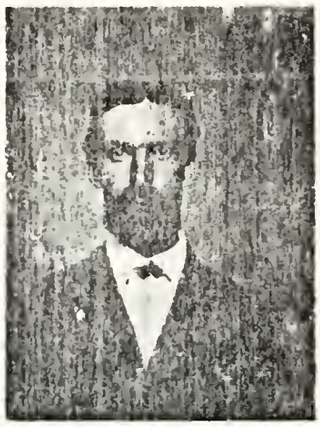
I realize there could be some that would resent being left out but those families did not send their records. I am sorry to leave them out.

I have used Roman numerals to indicate the children of Emanuel Moffett Evans, There is a chapter on each child of Emanuel Moffett Evans, who established a family. The parents have a number, and a number is added to the parent's number, on the right, for each child. This is to keep the families separated and show each child's place in the line.

This work has been a labor of love, and I thank each person that has contributed to its success.

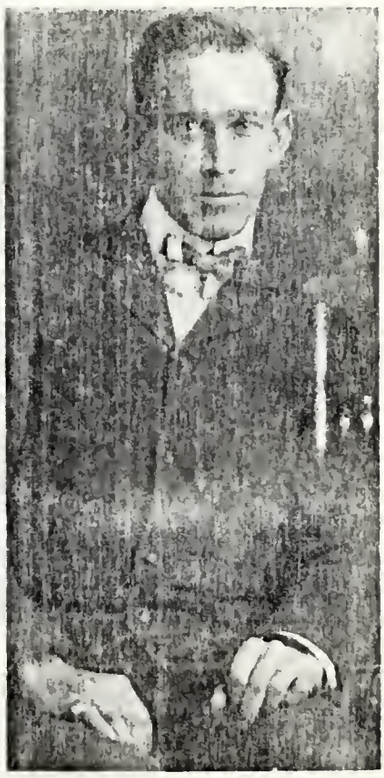
Mrs. Grace (Moran) Evans

Emanuel Moffett Evans and third wife,
Mrs. Lucy Jane (Poole) Gathright-Evans

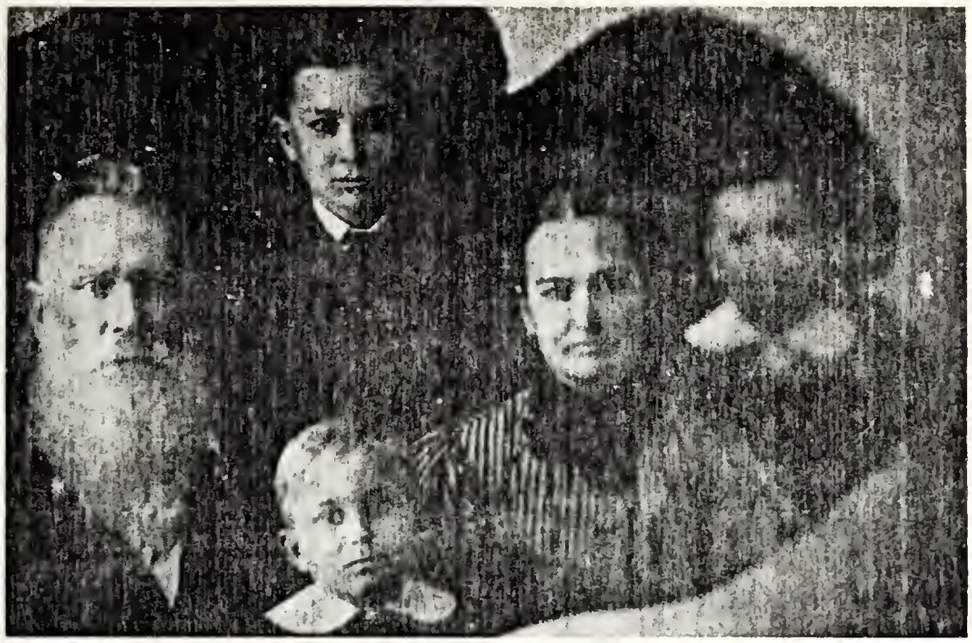


Thomas Peter Poole

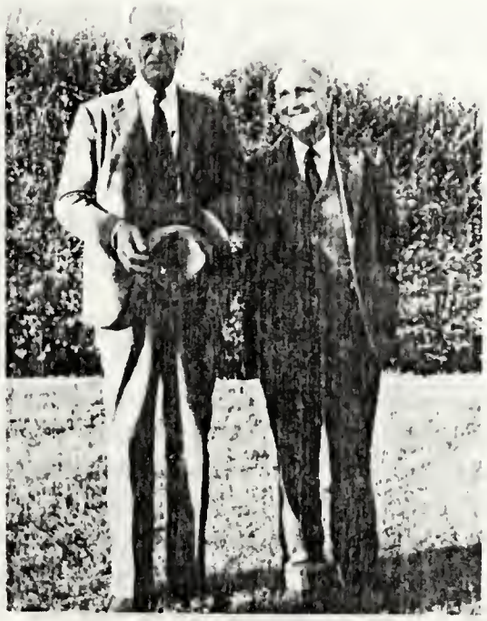
Lawson Everett Evans



William Walter Evans



E. M. Evans and fourth wife Mary Wheelis
Arthur Evans, Jim Evans, Garland Evans.



Arthur Evans and Burrell B. Evans, Sr.

Bowen Evans, Catherine Evans
Burrell B. Evans, Jr.

CHAPTER I.

Family tradition says that five Evans brothers emigrated from Wales to America before the American Revolutionary War. I found no evidence to prove that our Evans ancestor was descended from any of these five brothers. Our Evans lineage begins with Alexander Wesley Evans, the earliest ancestor of whom we have record.

The only record we have of Alexander Wesley Evans is that he lived in Chattahoochee County, Georgia. He reared his two grandchildren, Emanuel Moffett Evans and Alcey Evans. Their mother was Mary _____, born 1800, died June 5, 1870. She is buried in the Evans Cemetery near Oakland, La. Emanuel Moffett Evans was named for Oren D. Moffett, who advised him to move to Arkansas. He moved to Arkansas between 1858 and 1862.

Emanuel Moffett Evans, born Dec. 2, 1826, Chattahoochee County, Ga., died Oct. 12, 1912, buried on his son, Emanuel's, lot in the Odd Fellow Cemetery, Nevada, Texas. He and six of his sons are buried in that cemetery. He married Mary Head Nov. 12, 1848, Eufaula, Ala., recorded in Vol. 1, page 344, Clayton, Barbour County, Ala. She died Oct. 6, 1858, Eufaula, Ala.

Edmaniel Evans married Mary Head

Date issued	Date married	Vol.	Page
Nov. 7, 1848	Nov. 12, 1848	I	344

The State of Alabama)
Barbour County) To any Judge, Minister or Justice lawfully authorized to celebrate the rights of marriage.

Greeting: You are hereby authorized to join together in the Holy State of Matrimony, Edmaniel Evans and Mary Head, which being done you will make return thereof according to law to this office. Given under my hand at office this 7th day of November 1848. W. R. Cowen C. M.

I hereby certify that the above named parties were duly married by me on the 12th day of November 1848.

Emanuel Moffett Evans married second, Effa Emeline Tomberlin Feb. 9, 1862, recorded in book B, page 412, Pine Bluff, Jefferson County, Ark.

He was 35 years old and she was 33 years old. They lived at Kelley Springs, on the old road to Felsenthal, Ark. After trouble caused by her brothers who were said to be bush-whackers in the Civil War, they were divorced. The divorce was not final but he thought it was final. We never know what became of the four children as he severed all relationship with the second wife and children and never talked of them.

Emanuel Moffett Evans married third, Mrs. Lousia Jane (Poole) Gathright, called Lucy Jane, April 1, 1869. She was the widow of Josse Franklin Gathright, and had four boys by Gathright. Their records are in the Poole line. Lucy Jane was born Feb. 7, 1836, Newton County, Ga., died Nov. 13, 1883, Union County, Ark., buried in Good Hope Cemetery at the Primitive Baptist Church near Oakland, La. When they learned that the divorce from Effa Emeline Tomberlin was not final, they separated. Then he sent his son, Rutherford Evans, and Joe Ferguson to Pine Bluff, and obtained the final decree for $50.00. They were remarried Jan. 29, 1874, recorded in Book C, page 394, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was 48 years old and she was 38 years old.

Emanuel Moffett Evans married fourth, Mary Agnes Wheelis Aug. 25, 1886, by Rev. M.P. Newsome. The license were issued Aug. 23, 1886, recorded in book 7, page 545, Farmerville, Union Parish, La. She was born Nov. 15, 1858, Oakland, La., died Wednesday

Feb. 10, 1943, Romney, West Virginia. (Her parents were Sidney T. Wheelis and Emeline Teese of Oakland, La.).

The records of the War Department show that Emanuel Evans, a private of Company D, King's Regiment, Arkansas Infantry, which subsequently became Company F, 20th Regiment, Arkansas Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted April 1, 1862, at Perryville, Arkansas. The company muster roll for January and February 1863, last on file, bears the following remarks, "Supposed to be killed at Corinth October 4, 1862".

The records also show that Emanuel Evans, a private of Company A, Hardy's Regiment, Arkansas Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted February 1, 1863, at Eagle Creek. The company muster roll for June 30, to August 31, 1863, show him, "Absent with sick leave Surgeons Certificate." His name was not found on the only subsequent muster roll of the company on file in this office which covers the period December 31, 1863, to February 29, 1864.

Children of Emanuel Moffett Evans were as follows:
Children by Mary Head:
I. Alexander Rutherford Evans, born Sept. 5, 1849, Eufaula, Ala.
II. Richard Caswell Evans, born July 28, 1851, Eufaula, Ala.
III. Martha Ellen Evans, born Dec. 12, 1852, Eufaula, Ala.
IV. Infant, born dead 1853.
V. Emanuel Henry Evans, born March 10, 1855, Eufaula, Ala.
VI. John Wesley Evans, born Nov. 18, 1856, Eufaula, Ala.
VII. Benjamin Thomas Evans, born June 16, 1858, Eufaula, Ala.

Children by Effa Emeline:
VIII. Sarah Ann Frances Evans, born Feb. 19, 1863, Ark.
IX. Preston Evans, born Aug. 3, 1864, Ark.
X. Newton Evans, born 1866, made a Doctor.
XI. A boy, born 1867.

Children by Lucy Jane:
XII. George Gordy Evans, born March 23, 1870, Union County, Ark.
XIII. Lawson Everett Evans, born May 17, 1871, Union County, Ark. (twin).
XIV. Linson Rowland Evans, born May 17, 1871, Union County, Ark. (twin).
XV. Burrell Bloomer Evans, born Sept. 8, 1873, Union County, Ark.
XVI. Boy, born 1874, lived one year.
XVII. Lucy Jane Evans, born April 22, 1875, Union County, Ark.
XVIII. William Walter Evans, born July 7, 1876, Union County, Ark.
XIX. Boy, born 1878, bled to death at the navel cord, lived one week.

Children by Mary Agnes:
XX. Arthur Cleveland Evans, born Oct. 4, 1887, Homer, La.
XXI. James Crawford Evans, born Feb. 6, 1889, Homer, La.
XXII. Allie Belle Evans, born Aug. 21, 1890, died July 18, 1892, Homer, La.
XXIII. Gracie Pearl Evans, born April 18, 1892, died Aug. 25, 1894, Homer, La.
XXIV. Garland Carlile Evans, born May 18, 1894, Homer, La.
XXV. Boy, born dead March 26, 1896, had six fingers on each hand.
XXVI. Ollie Birdie Evans (Kate), born May 28, 1900, Homer La.
XXVII. Gladys Velma Evans, born Feb. 20, 1902, Homer, La.

* * * *

CHAPTER II.

I. Alexander Rutherford Evans (Ubby), born Sept. 5, 1849, Eufaula, Ala., died March 25, 1877, buried at Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. He was sick a long time and died of a stroke. He married Dona Charlotte Poole Aug. 1873, at Patsville, Bradley County, Ark. His brother-in-law, Hardy Keele Poole, went with him to get the license. She was born July 9, 1854, died Aug. 9, 1909. She lost her mind and died in a hospital. The record of her parents, Harry Poole and Caroline Adams are given in the Poole records.

Children:
1. Martha Etta Evans (Mattie), born Nov. 6, 1874, Ark.
2. Lucy Caroline Evans (Cally), born April 2, 1876, Ark.

1. Martha Etta Evans (Mattie), born Nov. 6, 1874, Ark., married first, W. A. Hines June 10, 1900. Recorded in book D, page 496, Warren, Bradley County, Ark. She married second, R. L. Cordell Feb. 27, 1908, recorded in book F, page 548, Warren, Bradley County, Ark. She married third, John Vrazeal May 1929. She married fourth, John Wesley Cathy May 4, 1932, recorded in book J, page 48, Hampton, Calhoun County, Ark. She was a Baptist

Child:
1-1. Zoie Hines, born June 27, 1901, died Aug. 12, 1904.

2. Lucy Caroline Evans (Cally), born April 2, 1876, died Aug. 22, 1926, Crossett, Ark. She had an operation and never fully recovered. She married William Augustus Brooks Sept. 9, 1894, Wilmar, Ark., recorded in book C, page 492, Warren, Bradley County, Ark. He was born Nov. 11, 1872, Gravelridge, Ark. She was a Methodist.

Children:
2-1. Elsie Mae Brooks, born Sept. 24, 1895, Hermitage, Bradley County, Ark.
2-2. William Roy Brooks, born June 12, 1897, Hermitage, Ark., died Sept. 9, 1903, Gravelridge, Ark.
2-3. Liddy Belle Brooks, born Oct. 16, 1898, Hermitage, Ark., died Nov. 29, 1898, Hermitage, Ark.
2-4. Susie Lee Brooks, born Jan. 23, 1900, Hermitage, Ark., died Dec. 5, 1934, Gravelridge, Ark.
2-5. Jeff Augustus Brooks, born Sept. 16, 1905, Ingalls, Ark.
2-6. Louis Emanuel Brooks, born June 2, 1913, Ingalls, Ark.

2-1. Elsie Mae Brooks, born Sept. 24, 1895, Hermitage, Ark., married Howard Harrod Oct. 4, 1914, Ingalls, Ark. He was born Aug. 22, 1892, Ingalls, Ark., died Feb. 7, 1945, Warren, Ark. They were Baptist.

Children:
2-1-1. Willa May Harrod, born Aug. 9, 1915, Ingalls, Ark., died April 10, 1919, Ingalls, Ark.
2-1-2. Mildred Lee Harrod, born Jan. 26, 1918, died April 11, 1919, Ingalls, Ark.
2-1-3. Otto Derwood Harrod, born Jan. 18, 1920, Ingalls, Ark.
2-1-4. Lucy Marie Harrod, born Feb. 26, 1922, Ingalls, Ark.
2-1-5. Dorris Ozell Harrod, born July 25, 1925, Crossett, Ark.
2-1-6. Jesse Howard Harrod, born Nov. 14, 1927, Crossett, Ark.
2-1-7. James Brooks Harrod, born Dec. 19, 1929, Crossett, Ark.
2-1-8. Murel Nick Harrod, born Jan. 8, 1935, Ingalls, Ark., died July 30, 1942, Warren, Ark.

2-1-3. Otto Derwood Harrod, born Jan. 18, 1920, Ingalls, Ark., married Elzie Myrtine Jackson Aug. 9, 1946, Warren, Ark. She was born Aug. 15, 1928, Ingalls, Ark. She

was a Baptist. No children. He joined the U. S. Navy April 7, 1941, served six years.

2-1-4. Lucy Marie Harrod, born Feb. 26, 1922, Ingalls, Ark., married E. D. Sled April 15, 1938, Vick, Ark. He was born July 8, 1917, Gravelridge, Ark. Their religion was Latter Day Saints.

Children:
2-1-4-1. Martha Lynett Sled, born Sept. 11, 1939, Vick, Ark.
2-1-4-2. Edwin Delano Sled, born Jan. 23, 1941, Vick, Ark.
2-1-4-3. Jerry Bernard Sled, born Sept. 18, 1942, Warren, Ark.
2-1-4-4. Shirley Ann Sled, born May 5, 1944. Warren, Ark.

2-1-5. Dorris Ozell Harrod, born July 25, 1925, Crossett, Ark., married James William Cameron May 1, 1943, Ingalls, Ark. He was born Sept. 20, 1926, Ingalls, Ark. They were Baptist.

2-1-6. Jesse Howard Harrod, born Nov. 14, 1927, Crossett, Ark., married Juanita Nottingham Aug. 1, 1946, San Bernardino, Calif. He served three years in the U. S. Army. He was in two battles in Japan.

Child:
2-1-6-1. Judith Ann Harrod, born March 11, 1947, San Bernardino, Calif.

2-4. Susie Lee Brooks, born Jan. 23, 1900, Hermitage, Ark., died Dec. 5, 1934, Little Rock, Ark., married Melvin Hooks Oct. 16, 1927, Hamburg, Ark.

Her child:
2-4-1. Jack Junior Brooks, born Sept. 19, 1924, Ingalls, Ark., married Joannie, a widow with two children, in Portland, Oregon.

Children by Hooks:
2-4-2. Louis Melvin Hooks, born May 5, 1929, Crossett, Ark.
2-4-3. Lois Hooks, born Oct. 7, 1934, Hermitage, Ark.

2-5. Jeff Augustus Brooks, born Sept. 16, 1905, Ingalls, Ark., married Jessie Evelyn Clanton April 25, 1939, Warren, Ark. She was born April 5, 1912, Vick, Ark. She was a Methodist. No children.

2-6. Louis Emanuel Brooks, born June 2, 1913, Ingalls, Ark., married Josephine Margaret Lilly Aug. 2, 1941, El Reno, Okla. She was born Oct. 26, 1914, Grandbury, Texas. He joined the army Sept. 7, 1937, Fort Sill, Oklahoma. He was T. Sergeant in 1947, stationed at Junction City, Kans.

* * * *

Richard Evans, Sr., Sally Evans, Ada Evans, Lizzie Evans and Richard Evans, Jr.

CHAPTER III.

II. Richard Caswell Evans (Bud), born July 28, 1851, Eufaula, Ala., died Oct. 10, 1918, Nevada, Texas, married Sarah Elizabeth Howard Sept. 5, 1872, Strong, Ark. She was born Sept. 22, 1854, Union County, Ark., died June 7, 1940, in the Terrell Hospital, buried in Nevada, Texas. She was taken to the hospital on Monday, May 20, 1940. He was a farmer, a Mason, and a member of the Order of the Eastern Star. He came to Nevada from Strong, Arkansas, in 1896.

Children:
1. John Thomas Evans, born July 27, 1873, Strong, Ark.
2. Joseph Emanuel Evans, born April 12, 1876, Strong, Ark.
3. Mary Lou Evans, born May 7, 1878, Strong, Ark.
4. Sarah Elizabeth Evans (Lizzie), born Dec. 21, 1879, Strong, Ark.
5. Samuel Maston Evans, born May 27, 1882, Strong, Ark., died May 7, 1899, buried in Bear Creek Cemetery near Nevada, Tex.
6. Rose Ada Evans, born Dec. 24, 1888, Strong, Ark.
7. Richard Caswell Evans Jr., born Aug. 21, 1890, Strong, Ark.

1. John Thomas Evans, born July 27, 1873, Strong, Ark., died June 1, 1934, Knox City, Knox County, Texas, married first, Drusilla Plair Aug. 1, 1892. Recorded in book 8, page 671, Farmerville, Union Parish, La. (Her parents were James R. Plair, born Oct. 3, 1849, died March 20, 1920, and Tabitha A. _____, born Aug. 12, 1852, died Sept. 6, 1890). She was born Sept. 29, 1875, died Feb. 3, 1922, buried at Sylvestor, Tex. She was a Methodist. He was a member of the Church of Christ. He was a farmer. He married second, Mrs. Agnes Louisa (Coalson) Cotner Nov. 24, 1922. She was born July 12, 1887, Mason County, Tex. She was a member of the Church of Christ.

Children by Lillie:
1-1. Lizzie Belle Evans, born Jan. 14, 1894.
1-2. C. L. Evans, born Oct. 10, 1895, died Oct. 1, 1896, Collin County, Tex.
1-3. Dema Velma Evans, born Oct. 27, 1898, Union County, Ark.
1-4. Jim Bob Evans, born Jan. 19, 1901, died June 11, 1919, buried at the Sweet Home Church, near Strong, Ark.
1-5. Una Mae G. Evans, born Nov. 27, 1903, died Oct. 25, 1924, Sylvester, Fisher County, Tex.
1-6. Emanuel Alton Evans, born Jan. 1, 1906, a twin.
1-7. Samuel Elton Evans, born Jan. 1, 1906, a twin.
1-8. Mary Ione Evans, born Dec. 9, 1908, died Jan. 5, 1924, Sylvester, Tex.
1-9. Jack E. Evans, born Dec. 14, 1910.
1-10. Sarah T. Evans, born June 23, 1913.
1-11. Elmer Evans, born Jan. 17, 1917, died Oct. 16, 1940, Hobbs, N. M., a twin.
1-12. Thelma Evans, born Jan. 17, 1917, Hobbs, N. M., a twin.

Children by Agnes:
1-13. John Louveal Evans, born Oct. 17, 1923, Sylvester, Texas.
1-14. Thomas Richard Evans, born Sept. 18, 1925, Sylvester, Tex.
1-15. Hulon Eugene Evans, born Sept. 8, 1927, Sylvester, Tex.
1-16. B. T. Evans, born Aug. 31, 1929, Brownfield, Tex.

1-1. Lizzie Belle Evans, born Jan. 14, 1894, married George Wallace Johnson Oct. 28, 1912, Strong, Ark. She was a Baptist. He was born July 16, 1893, New London, Ark. He was a truck driver.

Children:
1-1-1. Ora Velma Johnson, born Oct. 25, 1913, Strong, Ark.
1-1-2. Vara Eva Johnson, born Oct. 13, 1915, Strong, Ark.

1-1-3. Gordy Ellis Johnson, born March 27, 1918, Nevada, Tex. He was a Baptist. He was a First Class Private, A. S. N., 38, 134272, Lincoln Air Base 919 Guard Squadron, Lincoln #1, Neb., in World War II.
1-1-4. Lillie Juanita Johnson, born April 2, 1921, Nevada, Tex. She was a Baptist, and City Sec., Crowell, Texas, 1943.

1-1-5. Dorothy Maxine Johnson, born Dec. 9, 1923, Nevada, Texas. She was a Baptist. She was a clerk in A. A. A. office in 1943.
1-1-6. Betty Marie Johnson, born June 21, 1927, Thalia, Tex.
1-1-7. George Wallace Johnson Jr., born Aug. 5, 1929, Thalia, Tex.

1-1-1. Ora Velma Johnson, born Oct. 25, 1913, Strong, Ark., married John Wilson Long March 26, 1938. He was born April 3, 1912, Thalia, Tex. He was a farmer and ranchman.

Children:
1-1-1-1. Don Wayne Long, born May 30, 1939, Vernon, Tex.
1-1-1-2. Ruth Ann Long, born July 3, 1941, Crowell, Tex.

1-1-2. Vara Eva Johnson, born Oct. 13, 1915, Strong, Ark. She was a Baptist. She was a clerk in the A.A.A. office in 1943. She married Sam Crews Cooper Dec. 24, 1937. He was born Jan. 26, 1914, Crowell, Texas. He was a Methodist, a farmer, and a ranchman.

1-3. Dema Velma Evans, born Oct. 27, 1898, Union County, Ark., married John Coleman Burgess Sept. 20, 1914, Okfuskee County, Okla. He was born Aug. 17, 1888, Scottsboro, Ala. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children:
1-3-1. John Dillard Burgess, born Dec. 5, 1917, Union County, Ark.
1-3-2. Lonton Curtis Burgess, born Dec. 27, 1919, Union County, Ark. He enlisted in U. S. Navy, July 15, 1940. He was Petty Officer on the U. S. S. destroyer, Craven, in the Pacific.
1-3-3. La Fayette David Burgess, born Dec. 5, 1922, Union County, Ark. Inducted into the Army Air Force Chemical Warfare, Feb. 2, 1943.
1-3-4. Billie Dean Burgess, born Sept. 4, 1930, Terry County, Tex.

1-3-1. John Dillard Burgess, born Dec. 5, 1917, Union County, Ark., married Lucille Emory July 26, 1941. She was born June 30, 1920, Okla. He was a Baptist. He was inducted into the army April 26, 1943, Company A, Engineer G. S., Regt. Stationed at Camp Ellis, Ill., in 1943.

1-6. Emanuel Alton Evans, born Jan. 1, 1906, married Bertha Teel Feb. 1925, Sylvester, Tex. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children:
1-6-1. Wanda B. Evans, born Nov. 17, 1925, Sylvester, Tex., married Arnold Smith Dec. 1942. He was in the army 1943.
1-6-2. Peggy Jean Evans, born May 31, 1931, Sylvester, Tex.

1-7. Samuel Evans, born Jan. 1, 1906, married first, Violet Stovall 1929, divorced 1942. She was a beauty operator. He had two boys by his first wife. He married second, Lorene Belle Alford 1942. He had one girl by his second wife born about 1950. Lorene Belle Alford was born in Owens, Brown Co., Tex.

Child by Violet:
1-7-1. Jimmie Elton Evans, born Jan. 16, 1936, Coleman, Tex.

1-10. Sarah T. Evans, born June 23, 1913, married L. K. Brown Oct. 17, 1930, divor- 1940. She married second, J. D. Mason Dec. 1941. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children by Brown:
1-10-1. L. K. Brown Jr., born Aug. 29, 1931.
1-10-2. Jerry Don Brown, born May 1935.

Child by Mason:
1-10-3. Donald Mason, born Nov. 29, 1942.

1-12. Thelma Evans, born Jan. 17, 1917, (a twin of Elmer Evans who died 1940) married Amos Westfall Feb. 1955. He was a Baptist, and a salesman.

Children:
1-12-1. David Westfall, born Aug. 13, 1936.
1-12-2. Helen Sue Westfall, born July 26, 1938.
1-12-3. Ronnie Westfall, born June 1940.

1-13. John Louveal Evans, born Oct. 17, 1923, Sylvester, Tex., a cook in cafe. Entered U. S. Army Nov. 4, 1942, as private, A. S. N., 18201105,-1082 Guard Squadron S.A.A.A.F., San Angelo, Tex., World War II.

* * * *

2. Joseph Emanuel Evans (Man), born April 12, 1876, Strong, Ark., died on Monday, Feb. 10, 1941, Plainview, Hale County, Texas, buried at Mineral Wells, Palo Pinto County, Texas, by the side of his wife. He married Roxie Elizabeth Harless April 14, 1901, Nevada, Tex. (She was a sister of John W. Harless, who married Eula Evans). She was born Nov. 19, 1878, Nevada, Texas, died July 26, 1932. Her father was William Thomas Harless, her mother was Elizabeth Peete. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children:
2-1. Sallie Lou Evans, born Feb. 25, 1902, Nevada, Tex.
2-2. Willie Estell Evans, born April 15, 1903, Nevada, Texas, single.
2-3. Joseph Allan Evans, born July 17, 1904, Nevada, Tex.
2-4. William Bailey Evans, born Sept. 29, 1906, Nevada, Tex.
2-5. Henry Luther Evans, born March 19, 1908, Nevada, Texas, single.
2-6. Elven Richard Evans, born Sept. 25, 1909, Nevada, Tex.
2-7. Bennie Freeman Evans, born Aug. 24, 1911, Nevada, Texas, single.
2-8. George Arthur Evans, born Feb. 12, 1914, Nevada, Texas, twin.
2-9. Mary Alice Evans, born Feb. 12, 1914, Nevada, Texas, twin.
2-10. Albert Emanuel Evans, born Nov. 28, 1916, Nevada, Texas, twin, single.
2-11. Alleno Elizabeth Evans, born Nov. 28, 1916, Nevada, Texas, twin.
2-12. Viola Pearl Evans, born March 5, 1923, Haskell, Texas.

2-1. Sallie Lou Evans, born Feb. 25, 1902, Nevada, Texas, married Robert Hugh Dendy Nov. 11, 1922, Haskell, Tex. He was born July 25, 1902, Mineral Wells, Tex. They were Baptist. His parents were Robert Lee Dendy, and Minnie Pearl Morris.

Children:
2-1-1. Louis Burton Dendy, born Sept. 12, 1923, Rule, Haskell County, Texas.
2-1-2. Zelma Nannie Elkins, born Feb. 7, 1935, Tulia, Swisher County, Texas, was the child of Sallie's best friend who died. She was six months and four days old, when Sallie took her.

2-1-1. Louis Burton Dendy, born Sept. 12, 1923, Rule, Haskell County, Tex., married Wanetah Clydell McLeroy June 4, 1944, Columbia, South Carolina. She was born Dec. 1921, Brownfield, Texas. He began preaching at fourteen years of age, and was ordained a Baptist Minister on his 20th birthday. In 1944, he was assistant Chaplain in the United States Army. He attended Wayland Junior College; had training in Camp

McCain, Miss. and Fort Jackson, South Carolina. He was with the 87th Div. (Acorn Div.) He was seriously wounded in December 1944.

2-3. Joseph Allan Evans (Joe), born July 17, 1904, Nevada, Collin County, Texas, married Velma Mae Beckham June 8, 1924, Haskell, Tex. She was born July 14, 1904, Coleman, Tex. They were Baptist. (Her parents were John Perkins Beckham and Mary Missouri Bolles).

Children:
2-3-1. Allan Eugene Evans, born Oct. 1, 1925, Haskell, Texas, died Jan. 18, 1951.
2-3-2. Helen Irene Evans, born July 14, 1927, Haskell, Texas, married William Jackson Candle Aug. 9, 1946.
Child:
2-3-2-1. Joe Harrison Candle, born Feb. 9, 1948, Hale Center, Tex.
2-3-3. Winnie Faye Evans, born Aug. 19, 1930, Kress, Tex.
2-3-4. Betty Jo Evans, born July 17, 1933, Kress, Tex.
2-3-5. Billy Wayne Evans, born Nov. 15, 1934, Kress, Tex.

2-4. William Bailey Evans, born Sept. 29, 1906, Nevada, Collin County, Texas, married Blanche Frierson Nov. 24, 1937, Stamford, Tex. She was born Dec. 6, 1904, Rockdale, Milam County, Tex. He graduated from National Radio Institute, Washington, D. C. He was a deacon in the Baptist Church, and a farmer. She was a teacher; attended Daniel Baker College, Brownwood, Texas; and joined the Baptist Church Aug. 7, 1938. (Her parents were Altimont Alexander Frierson and Eva Clarice Jones).

Child:
2-4-1. Eva Roxie Evans, born March 8, 1947, Pecos, Reeves County, Tex.

2-6. Elvon Richard Evans, born Sept. 25, 1909, Nevada, Texas, married Gilberta Louise Knickerbocker Nov. 16, 1941, Ogden, Weber County, Utah. She was born April 16, 1917, Clymoos, Cass County, Indiana. (Her parents were Harry Luke Knickerbocker Jr., and Mary Elizabeth Taylor).

Child:
2-6-1. Eve Roxanne Evans, born July 1, 1943, Elko, Elko County, Utah.

2-8. George Arthur Evans, born Feb. 12, 1914, Nevada, Tex. (a twin of Mary Alice Evans). He married Vera Maebell Wilson July 21, 1938, Kress, Swisher County, Tex. She was born July 21, 1920, Merkel, Taylor County, Tex. He was a watchmaker. (Her parents were Oliver Haynes Wilson and Jewel Almeta Brookerson).

Children:
2-8-1. Carolyn Elizabeth Evans, born Aug. 22, 1941, Plainview, Tex.
2-8-2. Norman Wilson Evans, born Oct. 17, 1944, Waco, Tex.

2-9. Mary Alice Evans, born Feb. 12, 1914, Nevada, Collin County, Tex. (a twin of George Arthur Evans). She married Dennis Orville Jackson Aug. 3, 1934, Kress, Tex. He was born Sept. 1908, Beckham County, Okla. (His parents were Albert Sidney Jackson and Amanda Jane Dennis).

2-11. Allene Elizabeth Evans, born Nov. 28, 1916, Nevada, Tex. (a twin of Albert Emanuel Evans). She married Clyde Mancil Saul June 8, 1940, Silverton, Briscoe County, Tex. He was born April 4, 1916, Mineral Wells, Tex. (His parents were Andrew Mancil Saul and Willie Dean Grantham). He graduated from Plainview High School; attended Wayland College, Plainview, Texas; Howard Payne College, Brownwood, Texas; and West Texas State Teachers College, Canyon, Tex. They were Baptist, and teachers.

Child:

2-11-1. Robert Mancil Saul, born Dec. 27, 1943, Plainview, Hale County, Tex.

2-12. Viola Pearl Evans, born March 5, 1923, Haskell, Tex., married Lyndell McClure Aug. 3, 1942, Rockford, Illinois. He was born May 20, 1920, Crosbyton, Tex. Sergeant Lyndell McClure was killed in action in Germany March 4, 1945. She married second, Joseph David McCormack June 7, 1946, Wichita Falls, Tex.

* * * *

3. Mary Lou Evans, born May 7, 1878, Strong, Ark., died on Monday, Sept. 14, 1941, Denton, Tex., buried at Nevada, Tex. She married Joseph Miller Pouncey Aug. 14, 1898, Nevada, Tex. He was born March 3, 1876, Union Parish, La. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children:
3-1. Nona Louise Pouncey, born Aug. 30, 1899, Nevada, Texas.
3-2. Elma Pouncey, born 1900, died in infancy Nevada, Tex.
3-3. Gordon Miller Pouncey, born Nov. 5, 1902, Nevada, Tex.
3-4. Joseph Winfrey Pouncey, born Aug. 15, 1904, died Feb. 2, 1931.
3-5. Eunice Pouncey, born Oct. 25, 1906, Nevada, Tex.
3-6. Hellen Mauree Pouncey, born June 28, 1909, Nevada, Tex.
3-7. Sarah Allene Pouncey, born Aug. 28, 1912, Nevada, Tex.
3-8. Audrey Eugenuia Pouncey (Bill), born Feb. 9, 1915, Nevada, Tex.

3-1. Nona Louise Pouncey, born Aug. 30, 1899, Nevada, Texas, married Thomas William Griffith March 17, 1923. He was born July 27, 1899.

Children:
3-1-1. William Curtis Griffith, born April 29, 1924, Denton, Tex.
3-1-2. James Weldon Griffith, born Aug. 21, 1927, Denton, Tex.
3-1-3. Doris Jean Griffith, born June 28, 1936, Denton, Texas, married George Royce Day June 28, 1952. He was born July 12, 1935, Dallas, Tex.

3-1-1. William Curtis Griffith, born April 29, 1924, Denton, Texas, married Dorothy Wilson March 22, 1942, divorced March 1944. He married second, Mrs. Lena Vee(Baker) Bookman Aug. 29, 1948. She was born May 20, 1920, Olustee, Okla. He adopted her child by Bookman.

Child by Dorothy:
3-1-1-1. Glenda Loyette Griffith, born June 10, 1943, Dallas, Tex.

3-1-2. James Weldon Griffith, born Aug. 21, 1927, Denton, Texas, married Tennie Ollie Vinson June 5, 1944. She was born Aug. 11, 1927, Lake Dallas, Denton County, Texas.

Children:
3-1-2-1. Glenda Kay Griffith, born Jan. 11, 1946, Denton, Tex.
3-1-2-2. Mary Lou Griffith, born Nov. 24, 1948, Denton, Tex.
3-1-2-3. Jamie Lynn Griffith, born July 28, 1951, Denton, Tex.

3-3. Gordon Miller Pouncey, born Nov. 5, 1902, Nevada, Texas, married Foy McClendon Dec. 24, 1924, divorced 1944. She was born July 31, 1904, Nevada, Tex. He married second, Florence Miller Dec. 1948. She was born 1912.

Child by Foy:
3-3-1. Harold Gene Pouncey, born Sept. 18, 1925, Nevada, Texas, died Feb. 23, 1955, buried at Nevada, Tex., married Nov. 23, 1949, Dallas, Tex., Divorced.
Child by Florence:
3-3-2. Mary Jo Pouncey, born Oct. 23, 1949, Lufkin, Tex.

3-5. Eunice Pouncey, born Oct. 25, 1906, Nevada, Texas, married Euel Thomas Lovell Jan. 16, 1933. He was born July 31, 1900, Nashville, Tenn.

Child:
3-5-1. Mary Joanne Lovell, born May 19, 1935, Krum, Texas, married Charles Benton Looper Sept. 13, 1952, at the First Baptist Church, Aubrey, Texas. He was born Sept. 5, 1933, Aubrey, Tex.

3-6. Hellen Mauree Pouncey, born June 28, 1909, Nevada, Texas, married Willie Wilford Welch May 17, 1932, Durant, Okla. He was born Oct. 4, 1910, Josephine, Tex.

Children:
3-6-1. Jerry Glenn Welch, born Sept. 26, 1938, Dallas, Tex.
3-6-2. Jimmie Lee Welch, born Oct. 3, 1948, Dallas, Tex.

3-7. Sarah Allene Pouncey, born Wednesday, Aug. 28, 1912, Nevada, Texas, married Charles Sherwood Stafford Jr., Sept. 14, 1933, Farmersville, Tex. He was born Oct. 26, 1909, Satta, S. C.

Children:
3-7-1. Charles Sherwood Stafford the 3rd, born March 21, 1934, Copeville, Tex.
3-7-2. Carroll Ray Stafford, born Sept. 22, 1937, Copeville, Tex.

3-8. Audrey Eugenuia Pouncey (Bill), born Feb. 9, 1915, Nevada, Tex., married Philip Pope Jan. 25, 1936. He was born Jan. 29, 1911.

Child:
3-8-1. Patricia Ann Pope, born Aug. 5, 1937, Josephine, Tex.

* * * *

4. Sarah Elizabeth Evans (Lizzie), born Dec. 21, 1879, Strong, Ark., married Zebulonn William Box (Zeb) May 30, 1909, Nevada, Tex. He was born March 8, 1879, died Sept. 17, 1934, Santa Anna, Tex. They were Baptist, and farmers. She was a member of the Order of the Eastern Star.

Children:
4-1. Charley Raymond Box, born Aug. 9, 1910, Nevada, Tex., died Dec. 30, 1924.
4-2. Chester Earl Box, born Sept. 20, 1911, Nevada, Tex.
4-3. Zebulonn William Box Jr., born Feb. 15, 1914, Nevada, Tex.
4-4. Melvin Odell Box, born May 3, 1915, Nevada, Tex.
4-5. Zee Willa Box, born Feb. 17, 1917, Nevada, Tex.
4-6. Fay Box, born Nov. 17, 1918, died Nov. 21, 1918, Nevada, Tex.
4-7. Joseph Wilburn Box, born May 3, 1922, Coleman County, Tex.

4-2. Chester Earl Box, born Sept. 20, 1911, Nevada, Texas, married Mary Cordelia Mash Feb. 1, 1934. She was born Nov. 5, 1914.

Children:
4-2-1. Mary Earline Box, born Nov. 7, 1935, Roby, Tex.
4-2-2. Margaret Ann Box, born Aug. 20, 1939, Roby, Tex.
4-2-3. Billy Earl Box, born Feb. 25, 1951, Sweetwater, Tex.

4-3. Zebulenn William Box Jr., born Feb. 15, 1914, Nevada, Tex., married Thelma Dodgen June 4, 1938. She was born Sept. 28, 1921, Santa Anna, Tex.

Children:
4-3-1. Richard Wayne Box, born Aug. 5, 1939, McCamey, Tex.
4-3-2. Sandra Gean Box, born Feb. 12, 1942, McCamey, Tex.

4-4. Melvin Odell Box, born May 3, 1915, Nevada, Texas, married Ruth Marie Moore Aug. 16, 1936. She was born March 9, 1918, Santa Anna, Tex.

Children:
4-4-1. Jimmy Elton Box, born Jan. 29, 1941.
4-4-2. Jerry Box, born April 2, 1945, McCamey, Tex.
4-4-3. Jackie Box, born Oct. 11, 1950, Crane, Tex.

4-5. Zee Willa Box, born Feb. 17, 1917, Nevada, Texas, married Howard G. Bevins Nov. 16, 1937. He was born Nov. 14, 1912, Santa Anna, Tex.

Children:
4-5-1. Howard Vernon Bevins, born Nov. 23, 1938, Santa Anna, Tex.
4-5-2. Golda Ann Bevins, born Nov. 5, 1940, Santa Anna, Tex.

4-7. Joseph Wilburn Box, born May 3, 1922, Coleman County, Tex., married Betty Jean Rogers. She was born July 3, 1932, Huntsville, Tex.

* * * *

6. Rose Ada Evans, born Dec. 24, 1888, Strong, Ark., died Dec. 1, 1939 of cancer. She married Hershel E. Manning April 21, 1916. He was born Aug. 20, 1895, Bowling Green, Ky., died Dec. 13, 1948, age 53 yr. 3 mo. 23 days. Both were buried in Thompson Cemetery near Copeville, Tex. She was a member of the Order of the Eastern Star. He married Mrs. Annie Lou (Compton) Wright Jan. 3, 1942. She was born May 22, 1895. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children by Rose Ada:
6-1. Emory Eugene Manning, born Dec. 22, 1918, Nevada, Tex.
6-2. Orotha Manning, born Feb. 27, 1920, Nevada, Tex., married Homer Anderson Rodon (Jock), Nov. 29, 1941. He was born April 1, 1914.

6-1. Emory Eugene Manning, born Dec. 22, 1918, Nevada, Texas, married Mary Oneta Jackson Jan. 11, 1945, Dallas, Tex. She was born Jan. 16, 1920, Nevada, Tex. (Her parents were J. Harvey Jackson and Minnie Gotcher). He was in the invasion of Makin Island of the Gilberts, Sipan of the Marianas, and Okinawa in Ryukyu Islands. He was in the Army four years and seven months, and overseas in the Pacific three years and ten months, in World War II.

Children:
6-1-1. Michael Eugene Manning, born Nov. 27, 1945, Dallas, Tex.
6-1-2. David Patrick Manning, born June 7, 1947, Dallas, Tex.
6-1-3. Susan Diana Manning, born Nov. 14, 1952, Dallas, Tex.

* * * *

7. Richard Caswell Evans Jr., born Aug. 21, 1890, Strong, Ark., married Eva Emeline Watkins Sept. 3, 1913, Nevada, Tex. She was born Nov. 18, 1892, died June 6, 1916. (Her parents were Robert Watkins and Sally Matt McBee). He married second, Vera Wilson Feb. 13, 1926, recorded in Vol. 11, page 73, Rockwall, Rockwall County, Tex. She was killed in a cyclone in Nevada, Texas, May 9, 1927. He married third, Mrs. Dovie Izora (Harris) Carpenter, a widow with several children, July 9, 1938. She was born April 7, 1891.
He joined the American Expeditionary Forces of World War I. at Camp Travis in San Antonio, Texas, Oct. 17, 1917. He was a private in Company A 359 Infantry of the 90th, Div. from Texas. He landed in England July 1, 1918. He returned to New York Jan. 19, 1919. He was discharged at Camp Bowie, Ft. Worth, Texas, March 17, 1919.

Children by Eva:
7-1. Cassie Lee Ola Evans, born Aug. 21, 1914, Nevada, Tex.
7-2. Eva Fonda Evans, born May 26, 1916, died June 14, 1916.

Child by Vera:
7-3. Mildred Lucile Evans, born Sept. 13, 1926, Nevada, Tex., married Ted Clifford Tuck on Friday, July 4, 1952. He was born March 11, 1926. Her arm was nearly severed by the same cyclone that killed her mother, but her doctor saved the arm. (His parents were Hubert Henry Tuck, died May 12, 1952, and Chalie Miena Smith).

Child:
7-3-1. Ted Clifford Tuck Jr., born June 29, 1953, Ft. Worth, Tex.

7-1. Cassie Lee Ola Evans, born Aug. 21, 1914, Nevada, Texas, married Cecil Kirby May 14, 1938. He was born Dec. 26, 1903, Nevada, Tex.

Children:
7-1-1. Joe Raymond Kirby, born dead July 16, 1941, Nevada, Tex.
7-1-2. Fonda Rae Kirby, born Jan. 9, 1943, Greenville, Tex.
7-1-3. Charles Richard Kirby, born Aug. 4, 1945, Greenville, Tex.

* * * *

I am including this sketch about this family, because Josephine Amolia Howard is a sister to Richard C. Evans' wife, Sarah Elizabeth Howard (Sally), and also the families were so closely associated together.

John Calvin Burges, born June 10, 1830, Miss., died in the Civil War July 22, 1862, Satollo, Miss., married Sophia A. Harris in Mississippi. She was born July 6, 1838, died Feb. 11, 1896. She had two children. Her brother, William H. Harris married Ellendor A. Brower.

Children:
Martha Jane Burgess married George Bailey.
John Quitman Burgess, born April 10, 1860, died Feb. 10, 1923, married Josephine Amolia Howard. She was born Dec. 25, 1865, died March 28, 1928.

Children:
Minnie Lee Burgess, born March 22, 1883, died Feb. 3, 1940, married George W. C. Madden. Mrs. Era M. Person was her daughter.
Martha Matilda Burgess, born July 26, 1885, married I. E. Vestal.
Hattie Sophia Burgess, born Nov. 25, 1886, married John W. Johnson.
Annie Laura Burgess, born July 22, 1888, married John D. Nunnally.
Regnard Addison Burgess, born Aug. 4, 1890, died Oct. 3, 1946, married Eunice Carr.
Pearl Burgess, born Aug. 4, 1892, married Jesse H. Nunnally.
Jewell Mae Burgess, born June 25, 1894.
John Percy Burgess, born Dec. 1, 1896, married Lillie Hatchett.
Sarah Josephine Burgess, born March 13, 1899.
James Quitman Burgess, born Dec. 17, 1901, married Mazie Clark.
Joseph Lavelle Burgess, born Aug. 21, 1904, died Oct. 14, 1906.

This sketch is about the parents and grandparents of Sally (Howard) Evans and her sisters and brothers.

James Daniel Howard, wife unknown, he and wife were born in Georgia. He lived in Bibb County, Ga., in 1827.

Children:
1. John Howard married Susan. This family lived in Bibb County, Ga.

Children: Susan A., Caroline, Lydia A., Mary, Thomas Coke, John, and Edwin.

2. Caroline Howard m Archibald Benton.
3. Joseph Howard, born about 1826, Ala., died Aug. 27, 1898 age 72, Union County, Ark., married first, Matilda Lawrence Nov. 13, 1853, recorded in book B., page 94, El Dorado, Union Co., Ark. She was born 1834, died 1870, Union Co., Ark. He married second, Martha J. Kelly, born Feb. 13, 1837, died March 18, 1920, buried at Sweet Home Cemetery near Strong, Ark. The 1880 census of Union County states that he was born in Alabama. Probate record in book E, page 195, Joseph Howard inherited $2,000 from estate in Georgia. He was under 21 years of age and Archibald Benton was appointed Guardian.

Children by Matilda:

Sarah Elizabeth Howard (Sally), born Sept. 22, 1854, Union Co., Ark.
Children: John, Man, Lou, Lizzie, Sam, Ada, Richard.
1. James Robert Howard (Jim) m Addie Benford.
Children: Joe and Lee, live near Strong, Ark.
Dan Howard married Lou Dollar.
Children: Minnie, Jean, Will, T. H., Ethel, Sally White, Herman.
Lon Howard (Geo. Washington) m Georganne Walker.
Sam Howard m Jodie Fike.
John Howard m Noely Joiner.
Josephine Amelia Howard, born Dec. 25, 1865, died March 28, 1928, Strong, Ark., married John Quitman Burgess.

Children by Martha:
2. Jack Howard m Jinnie Plair.
3. Archie Howard, single.
Kate Howard m Jesse White, had a large family.

III. Martha Ellen Evans, born Dec. 12, 1852, Eufaula, Ala., died June 1888, in child birth. She married James Madison Dean Dec. 21, 1877, recorded in book D, page 308, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Oct. 1850, died Feb. 1, 1934 (his father was Willis Dean). He married second, Annie Tucker. They had several children. Martha's father gave her some land. The land should have gone to her daughter, Rosa Ada Dean, after Martha's death, as she was the only child. But Mr. Dean, Rosa Ada's father, persuaded Rosa Ada to deed the land to his children by his second wife, which she did. When he reached old age, these children wanted Rosa Ada to take their father and care for him. She wrote her half brothers that she had given her land to them at the request of their mutual father, and now she expected them to care for her father the rest of his days. She never received any reply and the father continued to live with his children by his second wife. Martha had six children. They all died at birth, except the second child.

Child:
2. Rosa Ada Dean, born June 3, 1880, Union County, Ark., married Thomas Franklin Houser Nov. 17, 1898, recorded in book 9, page 725, Farmerville, La., issued on the 12th. He was born Jan. 18, 1893. He was a farmer, and owned his land.

Children:
2-1. Horace Houser, born Sept. 17, 1899, Marion, La.
2-2. Jimmie Allan Houser, born Oct. 14, 1900, Huttig, Ark., single.
2-3. Inez Houser, born Oct. 10, 1902, Huttig, Ark.
2-4. Jewell Houser, born Sept. 15, 1904, Huttig, Ark.
2-5. Winnie Houser, born Aug. 20, 1906, Huttig, Ark., trained nurse.
2-6. Fletcher Dean Houser, born Aug. 19, 1908, Huttig, Ark.
2-7. Marjorie Chloe Houser, born Oct. 15, 1911, died Nov. 8, 1914.
2-8. Infant boy, born dead Aug. 18, 1918, Huttig, Ark.
2-9. Rex Clayton Houser, born Aug. 13, 1920, Huttig, Ark.

2-1. Horace Houser, born Sept. 17, 1899, Marion, La., married Carrie Love April 1926. She was born Dec. 19, 1903.

Child:
2-1-1. Marjorie Ruth Houser, born Aug. 6, 1932.

2-3. Inez Houser, born Oct. 10, 1902, Huttig, Ark., married Mathew Brown July 1922. He was born Oct. 8, 1885.

Child:
2-3-1. Marjorie Brown (Snookie), born May 1926, married Kinneth Makepeace 1945.
Child: Michiel Makepeace (Mike).

2-4. Jewell Houser, born Sept. 15, 1904, married David Latham Jan. 1926. He was born May 31, 1894.

Children:
2-4-1. Infant, born dead Dec. 1926.
2-4-2. Willard Latham, born Dec. 12, 1927.
2-4-3. Tommie Latham, born Dec. 1929.
2-4-4. Carolyn Latham, born Aug. 16, 1931.
2-4-5. Inez Latham, born Sept. 1933.
2-4-6. Rex Houser Latham, born May 1944.

2-6. Fletcher Dean Houser, born Aug. 19, 1908, married Juanita Jackson Nov. 19, 1934. She was born June 11, 1912.

Child:
2-6-1. William Henry Houser (Bill Henry), born Oct. 3, 1944, Appalachia, Va.

2-9. Rex Clayton Houser, born Aug. 13, 1920, Huttig, Ark., married Lula Nickson Sept. 1943. She was born June 1920.

Child:
2-9-1. Rex Clayton Houser Jr., born July 18, 1944, Waco, Tex.

CHAPTER V.

V. Emanuel Henry Evans, born March 10, 1855, Eufaula, Ala., died April 1, 1933, buried at Nevada, Tex. He married first, Mary Jane Robinson (Mollie) April 11, 1878. She was born Jan. 12, 1855, La Pear, Ark., died Aug. 6, 1901, Nevada, Tex. (Her parents were Maston Crawford Robinson, and Martha Jamerson.) They were Methodist, and farmers. He married second, Mrs. Lou Knox, she died a few months after he died. No children. He came to Texas from Oakland, Louisiana, in 1876.

Children by Mary Jane:
1. Mattie Lou Evans, born Feb. 3, 1879, died March 3, 1884, Nevada, Tex.
2. Mary Eula Evans, born Aug. 7, 1880, Nevada, Tex.
3. Ossie Evans, born Oct. 9, 1883, Nevada, Tex.
4. Maston Emanuel Evans (Mack), born Jan 31, 1886, Nevada, Tex.
5. Cna Elenor Evans, born Sept. 17, 1888, Nevada, Tex.
6. Burrell Evans, born Nov. 25, 1890, Nevada, Tex.
7. James Evans, born Dec. 16, 1892, Nevada, Tex.

2. Mary Eula Evans, born Aug. 7, 1880, Nevada, Texas, died Dec. 10, 1936, buried at Coolidge, Ariz. Married John Wesley Harless Sept. 3, 1899, Nevada, Tex. He was born Nov. 4, 1872, died July 4, 1939, buried at Casa Grande, Ariz. They were Methodist, and farmers.

Children:
2-1. John Robert Harless, born Oct. 1, 1900, Nevada, Tex.
2-2. Mary Elizabeth Harless, born April 13, 1902, Nevada, Tex.
2-3. Minnie Eliza Harless, born April 20, 1904, Nevada, Tex.
2-4. Rittie Harless, born June 14, 1906, died the same day, Nevada, Tex.
2-5. Laura Ann Harless, born July 7, 1907, Nevada, Tex.
2-6. Lou Seneth Harless, born Dec. 4, 1909, House, N. M.
2-7. Edoth Florene Harless, born March 4, 1914, Nevada, Tex.
2-8. Emanuel Benton Harless, born May 20, 1916, died July 12, 1923, buried in Slidell Texas.

2-1. John Robert Harless, born Oct. 1, 1900, Nevada, Texas, married Callie M. Beckham Jan. 1, 1923. She was born Dec. 24, 1900.

Child:
2-1-1. Robert Welbern Harless, born Feb. 27, 1929, died March 6, 1929.

2-2. Mary Elizabeth Harless, born April 31, 1902, Nevada, Texas, died Jan. 2, 1946, buried in Redlands, Calif. She married William Henry Anglin Oct. 31, 1920. He was born Dec. 1, 1890. He owned a wood yard when they lived in Muleshoe, Tex.

Children:
2-2-1. J. H. Anglin, born July 2, 1921, (Twin).
2-2-2. J. W. Anglin, born July 2, 1921, died July 11, 1921, (Twin).
2-2-3. William Basil Anglin, born Oct. 11, 1922.
2-2-4. Robert Lloyd Anglin, born Jan. 11, 1924, Haskell, Tex., married Lila Leo Aug. 10, 1946. She was born May 14, 1929, Los Angeles, Calif.
Children:
Elizabeth Mary Anglin, born Aug. 13, 1947, Redland, Calif.
Penny Lee Anglin, born Oct. 7, 1950, Mesa, Ariz.
2-2-5. Luther Vernon Anglin, born July 30, 1926.
2-2-6. Elizabeth Marylou Anglin, born Aug. 8, 1930.
2-2-7. Jessie Earl Anglin, born Dec. 18, 1932, died Jan. 31, 1933.

2-3. Minnie Eliza Harless, born April 20, 1904, Nevada, Texas, married Frank M.

Dodson Dec. 21, 1924. He was born June 8, 1899. (He was a brother of Marlin Dodson, who married her sister, Laura).

Children:
2-3-1. F. W. Dodson, born Aug. 11, 1927.
2-3-2. Albert Lavoy Dodson, born July 11, 1929.
2-3-3. Opal Mae Dodson, born July 13, 1931.
2-3-4. Frank James Dodson, born Aug. 28, 1935.

2-5. Laura Ann Harless, born July 7, 1907, Nevada, Texas, married first, Marlin Dodson, Aug. 30, 1924. He died May 10, 1927, Nevada, Texas. He was hurt in the cyclone on the 9th of May 1927. She married second, John Henry Glenn Sept. 29, 1928. He was born Dec. 14, 1888.

Child by Dodson:
2-5-1. Eula Estelle Dodson, born Sept. 16, 1925.

Children by Glenn;
2-5-2. Katherine Inez Glenn, born Dec. 10, 1929.
2-5-3. Laura Jaunita Glenn, born July 7, 1931.
2-5-4. John Henry Glenn Jr., born April 17, 1938.

2-6. Lou Seneth Harless, born Dec. 4, 1909, House, New Mexico, married Ralph Alford Veazey Dec. 31, 1927. He was born Sept. 28, 1909.

Children:
2-6-1. Ralph Alford Veazey Jr., born Oct. 16, 1928.
2-6-2. Robert Calvin Veazey, born Sept. 3, 1932.
2-6-3. Mildred June Veazey, born June 11, 1934.
2-6-4. Wanda Louise Veazey, born July 26, 1937.

2-7. Edeth Florene Harless, born March 4, 1914, Nevada, Texas,married Justin I. Ward Aug. 18, 1932. He was born Oct. 6, 1893.

Children:
2-7-1. Justin I. Ward Jr., born Aug. 31, 1933.
2-7-2. Mary Ethel Ward, born Feb. 5, 1937, died Sept. 22, 1937.

* * * *

3. Ossie Evans, born Oct. 9, 1883, Nevada, Texas, died Dec. 31, 1955, Nevada, Tex., married Jimmie Shaw Pattorson (Pat) Nov. 15, 1908, in a home wedding. He was born Oct. 26, 1880, Greenville, Texas, died Aug. 22, 1919, buried in Nevada, Tex.

Children:
3-1. Maida Lee Patterson, born Aug. 25, 1909, Nevada, Tex.
3-2. Nina Mae Pattorson, born April 23, 1911, Nevada, Tex.
3-3. Jimmie Shaw Patterson Jr., born Oct. 24, 1912, Nevada, Tex.
3-4. Fred Evans Pattorsons, born April 4, 1916, Nevada, Tex.

3-1. Maida Lee Pattorson, born Aug. 25, 1909, Nevada, Texas, married first, David Louie Strickel Sept. 20, 1930. He was born Feb. 12, 1904, died Jan. 9, 1934, buried in Nevada, Tex. She married second, Charles Carl Genoway May 16, 1938, Dallas, Tex. He was born Oct. 10, 1888, died Feb. 28, 1944, buried in Nevada, Tex. He had two boys by his first wife. She married third, Burt Ether Knight March 19, 1949, Dallas, Tex. He was born Nov. 6, 1901, Redboiling Springs, Tenn.

Child by Strickel:
3-1-1. David Louie Strickel Jr., born Nov. 13, 1931, married Alma Louise Jetton April 25, 1953. She was born April 2, 1934, Westminister, Tex. He

served in the Air Ground Corps, in Japan 1952, 1953.
Child:
3-1-1-1. David Louie Strickel III. born Feb. 2, 1955, Clarksville,Tenn.

Child by Genoway:
3-1-2. Patsy Carlene Genoway, born Oct. 6, 1942, Terrell, Tex.

Children by Knight:
3-1-3. Walter Lee Knight, born Jan. 4, 1950, Dallas, Tex.
3-1-4. Burt Wayne Knight, born Jan. 18, 1953, Dallas, Tex.

3-2. Nina Mae Patterson, born April 23, 1911, Nevada, Tex., married R. F. Isbell (Whittie) June 13, 1952, Grand Prairie, Tex. He was born Oct. 16, 1913, Bymem, Texas, near Hillsboro. She was a trained nurse. She volunteered for service in the armed forces in 1945, served in the Pacific.

3-3. Jimmie S. Patterson Jr., born Oct. 24, 1912, Nevada, Texas, married Irene Holcombe March 6, 1939, Dallas, Tex. She was born June 9, 1918, Canton, Tex. He was in World War II. 1943.

Child:
3-3-1. Mary Catherine Patterson, born Feb. 27, 1942, Dallas, Tex.

3-4. Fred Evans Patterson, born April 4, 1916, Nevada, Texas, married Lucille Adams June 19, 1943, Dallas, Tex. She was born Aug. 8, 1915, Ringold, Tex. He was in World War II.

Children:
3-4-1. Tommie Glenn Patterson, born March 12, 1946, Dallas, Tex.
3-4-2. Jackie Don Patterson, born April 3, 1949, Dallas, Tex.
3-4-3. Linda Kay Patterson, born Sept. 9, 1951, Dallas, Tex.

* * * *

4. Maston Emanuel Evans (Mack), born Jan. 31, 1886, Nevada, Texas, married Flora Nellie McLarry May 4, 1915, Leonard, Tex. She was born Feb. 13, 1893. She taught school in Nevada. They were Methodist, and farmers.

Children:
4-1. June Annice Evans, born June 9, 1919, Nevada, Tex.
4-2. Mack Larry Evans, born Aug. 23, 1920, Nevada, Tex. He joined the National Guards while in school at Huntsville, Texas, Oct. 1939. The National Guards were inducted into the regular army and Larry was sent to Brownwood, Texas Dec. 12, 1940, as part of the regular army. He was discharged July 1941, for ill health.

4-1. June Annice Evans, born June 9, 1919, Nevada, Texas, married Richard E. Grayson April 13, 1946, in a church wedding, Dallas, Tex. He was born May 2, 1918, Wichita Falls,Tex. He attended A. and M. College, Bryan, Tex.

Children:
4-1-1. Richard Wade Grayson, born March 13, 1948, Dallas, Tex.
4-1-2. Janice Marie Grayson, born Aug. 19, 1949, Dallas, Tex.

* * * *

5. Ona Eleanor Evans, born Sept. 17, 1888, Nevada, Texas, died July 22, 1927, Hillsboro, Texas, buried in Nevada, Tex. Rev. H. H. Simmons conducted the funeral. She married Thomas Carl Reese Aug. 12, 1908, recorded in Vol. O, page 57, Greenville, Hunt County, Tex. He died July 15, 1932, Hillsboro, Texas, the funeral was held in Josephino, Texas, buried in Nevada. (He married Ora Huffine after Ona died, and she reared Ona's twin girls).

Children by Ona:
5-1. Evans Reese, born May 18, 1909, Josephine, Tex.
5-2. George Gorden Reese, born Oct. 30, 1910, Josephine, Tex.
5-3. Marian Reese, born Jan. 7, 1924, Hillsboro, Texas, twin.
5-4. Vivian Reese, born Jan. 7, 1924, Hillsboro, Texas, twin.

5-1. Evans Reese, born May 18, 1909, Josephine, Texas, married Kathryn Harris (Kate) May 6, 1933.

Child:
5-1-1. Rowland Harris Reese, born Feb. 8, 1934.

5-2. George Gorden Reese, born Oct. 30, 1910, Josephine, Texas, married Olyarie Shettle June 2, 1934. She was born April 14, 1911.

* * * *

6. Burrell Evans, born Nov. 25, 1890, Nevada, Texas, died March 28, 1948, on Easter of heart trouble. He married Nora Watkins Oct. 25, 1916. She was born Aug. 23,1893, Nevada, Tex. (She was the daughter of Willie Llewlyn Watkins and Susan Fredonia Howard).

Children:
6-1. Mary Christine Evans, born Dec. 29, 1917, Nevada, Tex.
6-2. Elton Brooks Evans, born Dec. 15, 1919, Nevada, Tex.

6-1. Mary Christine Evans, born Dec. 29, 1917, Nevada, Texas, married George C. Dulin on Saturday, March 19, 1947, Robstown, Tex. He had two girls by his first wife.

Child by Christine:
6-1-1. Thomas Burrell Dulin, born Aug. 19, 1951, Robstown, Tex.

6-2. Elton Brooks Evans, born Dec. 15, 1919, Nevada, Texas, married Mary Jewel Burns at Uvalde, Texas, on Wednesday, Oct. 1, 1941. She was born Oct. 24, 1919, Uvalde, Tex. (Her father was John Henry Burns). He was in Company C, 347 Engineers, U. S. Army, in 1942, and served in England. He was discharged in 1945. He attended Baylor University before going to war. He attended Texas University on G. I. Bill of Rights in 1946.

Children:
6-2-1. Sandra Evans, born Nov. 6, 1942, Uvalde, Tex.
6-2-2. Judy Evans, born Jan. 27, 1949, Elmira, N. Y.
6-2-3. Elton Brooks Evans Jr., born Aug. 27, 1952, Groesbeck, Tex.

* * * *

7. James Evans, born Dec. 16, 1892, Nevada, Texas, married Willie Corinne Newman June 25, 1924, recorded in Vol. W, page 271, Greenville, Hunt County, Tex. She was born April 1, 1902. They were Methodist, and farmers. He was in World War I. He was discharged Aug. 1919.

Children:
7-1. Willie James Evans, born May 3, 1925, Copeville, Texas, married Mrs. Mary Virginia (Tune) Kuhnle March 2, 1952, Denton, Tex. She was born July 26, 1925, Big Sandy, Tex. He was in World War II. He was discharged Dec. 3, 1946.
Children:
7-1-1. Harry Davis Kuhnle, born Nov. 28, 1946, Big Sandy, Tex.
7-1-2. Lou Muriel Evans, born Dec. 1, 1952, Lubbock, Tex.

7-2. Mary Regina Evans, born April 2, 1927, Nevada, Texas, married Joe Wheeler

Douglass May 29, 1947, in the First Methodist Church, Littlefield, Tex. He was born Dec. 15, 1922.

7-3. Johnnie Muriel Evans, born Dec. 27, 1932, Nevada, Texas, married Joe A. Walters Jr., June 15, 1952. He was born May 1, 1933.

CHAPTER VI.

VI. John Wesley Evans, born Nov. 18, 1856, Eufaula, Ala., died Nov. 13, 1928, Nevada, Texas, married Nancy Louisa Dean (Ludy) Jan. 13, 1881, recorded in book 6 page 160, Farmerville, Union Parish, La. She was born Jan. 3, 1860, Oakland, La., died Aug. 29, 1934, Slaton, Texas, buried in Nevada, Tex. (Her father was Willis Dean). They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children:
1. Ila Evans, born Jan. 27, 1882, Nevada, Tex.
2. Infant, born and died June 28, 1884, Nevada, Tex.
3. Willis Crawford Evans (Boss), born Feb. 24, 1886, Nevada, Tex.
4. Verda Alice Evans, born July 7, 1888, Nevada, Tex.
5. Claude Humphry Evans, born Sept. 30, 1889, Nevada, Tex.
6. John Clyde Evans, born July 19, 1892, Nevada, Tex.
7. Olga Mae Evans, born June 3, 1893, Nevada, Tex.
8. George Gordy Evans, born Feb. 1, 1896, Nevada, Tex.
9. Lynas Eugene Evans, born May 30, 1898, Nevada, Tex.
10. Daniel Edgar Evans, born Aug. 24, 1900, Nevada, Tex.
11. Albion Alton Evans, born Nov. 20, 1902, Nevada, Tex.

1. Ila Evans, born Jan. 27, 1882, Nevada, Texas, married Joshua Barrett Stallings Jan. 24, 1900. He was born Feb. 7, 1880, Nevada, Tex., died June 1, 1943, Lubbock, Texas, with cancer of the spine. He was buried in Nevada, Tex. They were Baptist.

Children:
1-1. Lois Stallings, born July 10, 1904, Nevada, Tex.
1-2. Evelyn Stallings, born April 23, 1906, Nevada, Tex., single.

1-1. Lois Stallings, born July 10, 1904, Nevada, Tex., married Robert Moore Klinger June 30, 1936. He was born July 20, 1900, Franklin, Pa. He attended the Pennsylvania State College in Pa. She teaches school. Divorced.

Child:
1-1-1. Robert Sarge Klinger, born Sept. 17, 1941, Pampa, Tex.

3. Willis Crawford Evans (Boss), born Feb. 24, 1886, Nevada, Texas, died Dec. 1, 1955, New Orleans, La., married Emil Steed of Commerce, Texas, in New Orleans, La., in 1909. She taught school in Nevada. Divorced.

Child:
3-1. Margaret Evans, born 1910, New Orleans, La.

4. Verda Alice Evans, born July 7, 1888, Nevada, Texas, married Robert George Kimbriel June 9, 1912, Rockwall, Tex. He was born March 28, 1889, Hohonlinden, Miss. They were Baptist.

Children:
4-1. Dorothy Alice Kimbriel, born March 29, 1913, Nevada, Tex.
4-2. Doris Kimbriel, born Oct. 28, 1915, Navarro County, Tex.
4-3. John Evans Kimbriel, born March 12, 1917, Corsicana, Tex.
4-4. Olga Emagene Kimbriel, born Sept. 5, 1919, Nevada, Tex.
4-5. Bottie Rose Kimbriel, born July 17, 1929, Clovis, New Mexico.

4-1. Dorothy Alice Kimbriel, born March 29, 1913, Nevada, Texas, married John Franklin Truett Aug. 25, 1935. He was born Sept. 20, 1913, Jasper, Tex.

Child:

4-1-1. Jo Anna Truett, born July 5, 1938, San Antonio, Tex.

4-2. Doris Kimbriel, born Oct. 28, 1915, Navarro County, Texas, married Claude Almer Campbell Jan. 26, 1933. He was born April 24, 1911, San Antonio, Tex. Two infants were born dead.

4-3. John Evans Kimbriel, born March 12, 1917, Corsicana, Texas, married Kathleen Hoot March 7, 1948, San Antonio, Tex. (Her father was L. C. Hoot).

4-4. Olga Emagene Kimbriel, born Sept. 5, 1919, Nevada, Texas, married Raymond Shelton Crawford Jr., 1942.

Child:
4-4-1. Raymond Shelton Crawford the 3rd, born June 5, 1946, San Antonio, Tex.

5. Claude Humphrey Evans, born Sept. 30, 1889, Nevada, Texas, married Tommie Jo Grubbs June 3, 1917, Nevada, Tex. She was born April 4, 1892, Nevada, Tex. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Child:
5-1. Joe Grubbs Evans, born June 9, 1919, Nevada, Tex. He received his degree from Baylor University 1940. He joined the Navy, and served in Company 42, 106 Naval Training Station. He was in the Pacific in 1942, discharged 1945. He married Bobbie Cross July 19, 1954, Royse City, Tex. Her father died while they were on their honeymoon, and never knew it until they returned July 23, 1954. She was born May 26, 1921, Royse City, Tex.

6. John Clyde Evans (Grampus), born July 19, 1892, Nevada, Tex., married Martha Jewel Rucker Dec. 27, 1925. She was born Oct. 20, 1894. He served in the Navy. They were Baptist.

Children:
6-1. John Rucker Evans, born Feb. 21, 1929.
6-2. Martha Jean Evans, born March 15, 1930.

7. Olga Mae Evans, born June 3, 1893, Nevada, Texas, married Alexander George McGehee Dec. 27, 1924. He was born Oct. 2, 1892, San Marcos, Texas, died Oct. 30, 1937, Galveston, Tex. She taught school.

Children:
7-1. Mary Jene McGehee, born March 11, 1927, San Benito, Tex., married Pat Shaw Friday, Nov. 2, 1945, at the Methodist Church, San Marcos, Tex.
Child:
7-1-1. Alexis Shaw, born Oct. 15, 1946, San Marcos, Texas.
7-2. Alexander George McGehee, Jr., born Dec. 16, 1932, San Marcos, Tex.

8. George Gordy Evans, born Feb. 1, 1896, Nevada, Tex., married Goldon Davis Aug. 4, 1920, Nevada, Texas, in a home wedding. She was born July 28, 1900, Nevada, Tex.

Child:
8-1. George Davis Evans, born Nov. 12, 1923, Josephine, Tex. He was in World War II. He married Mildred Woodard June 12, 1948, Dallas, Tex. She was born May 25, 1929, Purden, Tex. (daughter of Mrs. Bertie Woodard).
Child:
8-1-1. Mary Suzanne Evans, born May 30, 1950, Grand Prairie, Tex.
8-1-2. George Woodard Evans, born Dec. 29, 1953, Dallas, Tex.

9. Lynas Eugene Evans (Bill), born May 30, 1898, Nevada, Texas, married Annie B.

Ratcliff July 19, 1929. She was born July 20, 1905. His foot was injured in World War I. He saw service overseas. No children.

10. Daniel Edgar Evans, born Aug. 24, 1900, Nevada, Texas, married Marion Taylor Aug. 1, 1932, Greenville, Tex. She was born March 23, 1910, Winsboro, Tex. He works in a bank in Dallas, Tex.

Child:
10-1. Nancy Evans, born Oct. 17, 1939, San Antonio, Tex.

11. Albion Alton Evans (Fred), born Nov. 20, 1902, Nevada, Texas, married Lillian Nell McKissick April 31, 1935. She was born Aug. 1910, Kaufman, Tex.

CHAPTER VII.

VII. Benjamin Thomas Evans, born June 16, 1858, Eufaula, Ala., died March 10, 1913, Dallas, Texas, of pneumonia. He was buried in Nevada, Texas, during the worst blizzard of the year. He was reared by John L. C. Evans, his father's first cousin. He married Bendette Larkin Nov. 19, 1883, recorded in book 7, page 88, Farmerville, La. She was born July 18, 1858, Wynona, Texas, died Oct. 13, 1913, Nevada, Tex. It was raining so hard very few could go to the cemetery. (Her parents were Dr. Rufus King Larkin, died 1884, buried in Spring Hill Cemetery near Oakland, La., and Sarah Marsh, buried at Hubbard City, Texas).

Children:

1. Rufus King Evans, born 1884, died 1887.
2. Donnie Lee Evans, born March 2, 1887, Hubbard City, Tex. He received an M. D. Degree from Baylor Medical School in Dallas, Tex.
3. Ben Evans, born 1891, died 1891.
4. Eula Belle Evans, born Dec. 18, 1893, died Dec. 23, 1893, twin.
5. Beulah May Evans, born Dec. 18, 1893, Hubbard City, Tex., twin, married Thomas Roscoe Cowart June 30, 1921, Lubbock, Tex. He was born Dec. 23, 1890, Bonham, Tex. She was a teacher.

   Child:

   5-1. Ruth Evans Cowart, born Jan. 26, 1929, Lubbock, Tex.

CHAPTER VIII.

XII. George Gordy Evans, born March 23, 1870, Union County, Ark., died July 23, 1919, Nevada, Texas, married Mary Belle Rollow June 12, 1895, Nevada, Texas, in the old Methodist Church, said to be the prettiest and most expensive wedding in Nevada. She was born Aug. 18, 1877, Searcy, Ark. He was superintendent of the Methodist Sunday School; a steward in the Methodist Church; and trustee of the public school. He was in the furniture and hardware business. All of her girls were teachers. She tore down her house and moved it to Wylie, Texas, 1943.

Children:
1. Inez Lucille Evans, born April 23, 1896, Nevada, Tex.
2. Corine Evans, born Jan. 29, 1898, died Feb. 15, 1899, Nevada, Tex.
3. Ruth Ione Evans, born Oct. 2, 1900, Nevada, Tex.
4. Tommie Rollow Evans, born Jan. 24, 1903, Nevada, Texas, single.
5. Sarah Lucy Evans, born March 11, 1905, Nevada, Texas, single.
6. Georgia Mae Evans, born July 10, 1907, Nevada, Tex.
7. William Gordy Evans, born Nov. 23, 1911, Nevada, Tex.
8. Mary Elizabeth Evans, born July 1, 1919, Nevada, Texas, single.

1. Inez Lucile Evans, born April 23, 1896, Nevada, Texas, married Bob Odell Aug. 28, 1929, Nevada, Texas. She taught in the State Schools at Commerce and Canyon, Texas. He was born Jan. 19, 1894, Wylie, Tex.

3. Ruth Ione Evans, born Oct. 2, 1900, Nevada, Tex. She married O. D. Wright June 14, 1942, Nevada, Texas, by Rev. Grounds in a home wedding. He was born July 16, 1891, Johnson County, Ind. He was a widower with two grown children.

6. Georgia Mae Evans, born July 10, 1907, Nevada, Texas, married Captain Noa F. Sisk on Monday, May 28, 1945, divorced. He was a widower with two children. He went overseas in 1945.

7. William Gordy Evans, born Nov. 23, 1911, Nevada, Texas. He married Mildred Antoinette Sawyer Sept. 25, 1937, Saturday morning at 10 o'clock in Saint Timothy's Church, Chicago, Ill. She was born April 3, 1911, Chicago, Ill. She was a Catholic. He was a certified accountant.

Children:
7-1. Catherine Mary Evans, born Sept. 29, 1939, Chicago, Ill.
7-2. Joan Roberta Evans, born Aug. 6, 1942, Chicago, Ill.

XIII. Lawson Everett Evans, born May 17, 1871, Union County, Ark. (a twin), died Aug. 26, 1946, Pascagoula, Miss., married Mary Edgar Lyle (Birdie) June 22, 1899, New Orleans, La. She was born Nov. 11, 1881, Birmingham, Ala., died Dec. 18, 1941, Pascagoula, Miss. He was Commissioner of Immigration in Porto Rico, under President Wilson's Administration. He went back into the civil service after Wilson went out of office, and was Inspector of Custom at Pascagoula, Miss., until he retired. He married second, Marie Oct. 1945, a widow with two children. (Birdie's parents Davis Hugh Lyle, died at 86 yr. of age, born Bradstown, Ky., left home at 17, was a locomotive engineer, and Martha Jane McClaron, born Nov. 25, 1849, died 1917, both are buried in Pascagoula, Miss.).

Children by Birdie:
1. Stuart Lyle Evans, born June 4, 1900, New Orleans, La., a seaman, single.
2. Jessie Jewell Evans, born March 1, 1903, New Orleans, La.
3. Ethel Fay Evans, born Feb. 13, 1905, New Orleans, La.
4. Camille Evans, born Aug. 6, 1907, Pascagoula, Miss.
5. Mary Lucile Evans, born July 15, 1909, Pascagoula, Miss.
6. Lawson Everett Evans Jr., (L.E.) born March 31, 1912, Pascagoula, Miss.
7. Elsie Joyce Evans, born Aug. 17, 1915, Porto Rico.

2. Jessie Jewell Evans, born March 1, 1903, New Orleans, La., died Dec. 8, 1955, Pascagoula, Miss., married John Salisbury Delmas May 3, 1926, Pascagoula, Miss. He was born Jan. 26, 1890. He is a Catholic. He owns a dairy, cattle, and land.

Children:
2-1. John Salisbury Delmas Jr., born March 9, 1927, Pascagoula, Miss.
2-2. Jessie Kathleen Delmas, born March 5, 1930, Pascagoula, Miss.
2-3. Mary Jane Delmas, born Sept. 15, 1932, Pascagoula, Miss.

3. Ethel Fay Evans, born Feb. 13, 1905, New Orleans, La., married Elmer Wolsch Cox Oct. 26, 1929. He was born March 21, 1900, Pascagoula, Miss.

Child:
3-1. Joan Gayle Cox, born Dec. 11, 1932, New Orleans, La.

4. Camille Evans, born Aug. 6, 1907, Pascagoula, Miss., married first, Rudolph Gordon Berg March 21, 1932, (divorced). He was born 1895 in Minnesota. She married second, Cayton Waterman Gabel Nov. 2, 1935, Cincinnatti, Ohio. He was born Oct. 25, 1908, New Port, Ky. He adopted her child by her first husband.

Child:
4-1. Mona Lyle (Berg) Gabel, born May 14, 1933, Portland, Oregon.

5. Mary Lucille Evans, born July 15, 1909, Pascagoula, Miss., married Henry George Broussard Dec. 24, 1930. He was born April 15, 1903, New Iberia, La. (Their parents had their honeymoon together at Biloxi, Miss.)

Child:
5-1. Sandra Evans Broussard, born Dec. 9, 1934, Crowley, La.

6. Lawson Everett Evans Jr. (L.E.), born March 31, 1912, Pascagoula, Miss., married Hazel Leah Coleman July 20, 1939, Pascagoula, Miss. She was born Nov. 29, 1919.

Children:
6-1. Lawson Everett Evans the 3rd, born Sept. 8, 1940, Pascagoula, Miss.
6-2. Hazel Linda Evans, born July 12, 1942, Pascagoula, Miss.

7. Elsie Joyce Evans, born Aug. 17, 1915, Porto Rico, married Vaughan Elias Gibbons April 27, 1934, Bay St. Louis, Miss. He was born Jan. 4, 1914, Erie, Kan.

Children:
7-1. Jerry Vaughan Gibbons, born Oct. 18, 1936, Pascagoula, Miss.
7-2. Marsha Diane Gibbons, born Feb. 3, 1941, Pascagoula, Miss.

XIV. Linson Rowland Evans, born May 17, 1871, Union County, Ark., (a twin) died March 21, 1952, New Orleans, La., married Ollie Saphronia White Aug. 22, 1897, Nevada, Tex. She was born Sept. 19, 1876, Nevada, Tex., died Dec. 22, 1933, New Orleans, La. (She was the daughter of Elias White and Frankie McClendon). He was Inspector of Custom at New Orleans, La., until he retired. He was so much like his twin brother, Lawson, who was Inspector of Custom at Pascagoula, that the Captain on a ship after clearing at New Orleans, sailed on to Pascagoula, and saw Lawson on the dock, and asked how that man could get to Pascagoula, ahead of him. He left his children $40,000 a piece after paying the income tax.

Children:
1. Temple Evans, born April 24, 1899, Nevada, Texas.
2. Lura Lynette Evans, born May 2, 1901, Nevada, Tex.
3. Evalyn Evans, born March 21, 1904, died March 28, 1909, New Orleans, La.
4. Linson Rowland Evans Jr., born Oct. 3, 1910, New Orleans, La.
5. Oliver Wendell Evans, born March 19, 1915, New Orleans, La., single. He had a Fellowship in Milam, Italy. He taught in the University of Athens, Greece one year. In 1944, he was private A. S. N. 38495453 Dept. 105th A.A.C.S. Sqdn. Tinker Field, Okla. He speaks several languages.

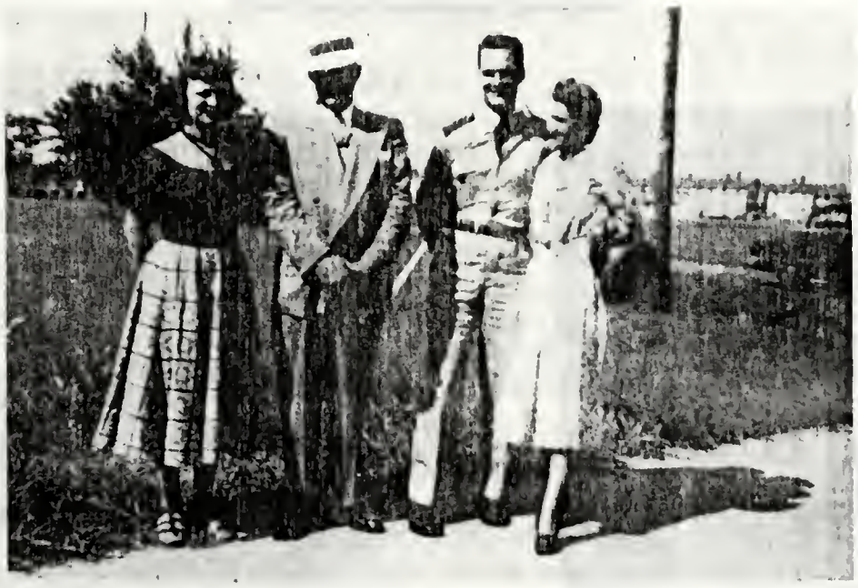
1. Temple Evans, born April 24, 1899, Nevada Texas, married first, Harold Crane Spencer Aug. 24, 1921, New Orleans, La., divorced June 23, 1924, Clackamas County, Oregon. Married second, Selby C. Parker, March 13, 1925, Parma, Monroe County, New York, divorced Nov. 19, 1936, Reno, Washoe County, Nevada. She married third, Ferdinando Carlo Reggio (a bachelor) in Elkton, Cecil County, Maryland, Jan. 2, 1942. He was born in Turin, Italy, June 8, 1902. (His parents were Allessandro Reggio and Enrica Reggio-Reggio). He is an Italian Count. No children by any marriage.

2. Lura Lynette Evans, born May 2, 1901, Nevada, Texas, married first, Ed Comiskey Jan. 1, 1925, New Orleans, La. He was a widower with one married daughter. He was born Oct. 21, 1895, New Orleans, La., died Nov. 4, 1940, New Orleans, La. His daughter sued Lynette, after Comiskey's death for property that was given Lynette by her father, Linson Evans, but Lynette won the suit. Lynette married second, Bob Landry Jan. 28, 1944. No children.

4. Linson Rowland Evans Jr., born Oct. 3, 1910, New Orleans, La., married Helen Black April 24, 1935, New Orleans, La. She was born Aug. 11, 1909, McDonoughville, New Orleans, La.

Children:
4-1. Rowland Grayson Evans, born Aug. 11, 1936, New Orleans, La.
4-2. Stwart Douglas Evans, born Jan. 20, 1938, New Orleans, La.
4-3. Maralyn June Evans, born June 10, 1942, New Orleans, La.
4-4. Donald W. Evans, born May 13, 1949, New Orleans, La.

Thelma Evans Ray, B. B. Ray, Mrs. Grace Evans, Burrell B. Evans, Burrell B. Evans, Sr., Corry Evans Dodson, M. F. Thorn, Charley Dodson, Blanche Evans Hobson, Leon Hobson, W. Evans Watkins, Kathryn Evans Thorn. Photographed 1942



Sally Branon Watkins, M. F. Thorn, W. Evans Watkins, Kathryn Evans Thorn. Photographed 1951, Greenville, Miss.

Burrell B. Evans, and
wife Mattie Evans

Mrs. Corry Evans Dodson

Dinnis Thorn

Fredy Evans

Jerrold Ray Evans

Karen Jean Watkins

XV. Burrell Bloomer Evans, born Sept. 8, 1873, Union County, Ark., near Oakland,La., died March 16, 1955, Nevada, Tex., married Grace Clare Moran Sept. 6, 1900, Allen, Texas, recorded in book 12, page 88, McKinney, Collin County, Tex. He was named for his father's two friends, Burrell Thomas and Bloomer White, who owned a general merchandise store in Marion, La. He attended Homer College, Homer, La. He and his brother, Lawson, came to Texas June 12, 1895, to attend the wedding of their brother, George. He remained in Texas. He and his brother, Linson, the twin brother of Lawson, bought "The Nevada News" in the fall of 1895 and named it "The Nevada Enterprise". They kept it about six months. He taught school at Empire 1898-99; Little Creek School 1899-1900; South Church School 1900-1902; and McMinn Chapel School 1902-1904. In the spring of 1904 he became assistant postmaster at Nevada. On July 1, 1906, he was appointed Rural Mail Carrier and carried the mail until his retirement Oct. 1, 1938. Upon his retirement Jim Farley, postmaster general, wrote a congratulatory letter and sent him an autographed picture of himself.
She was born March 3, 1883, Palmyra, Lincoln County, Ark. Her birth certificate was recorded in Star City, Lincoln County, Ark., and Little Rock, Ark. She attended Baylor College, Belton, Texas, 1899-1900. She was a member of the Baptist Church, and taught a Sunday School class for 35 years, Order of the Eastern Star, United Daughters of the Confederacy, United States Daughters of 1812, The Daughters of the American Revolution, The Colonial Dames of the 17th Century, The Arkansas Club of Dallas, Pulaski County Association Arkansas Pioneers of Little Rock, Ark., and The Magna Charta Dames. She wrote three books of genealogy.

Children:
1. Thelma Grace Evans, born May 29, 1902, Nevada, Tex.
2. Corry B. Evans, born April 13, 1904, Nevada, Tex.
3. Kathryn Moran Evans, born July 13, 1906, Nevada, Tex.
4. Blanche Truman Evans, born March 17, 1910, Nevada, Tex.
5. Burrell Bloomer Evans Jr., (B.B.) born May 2, 1917, Nevada, Tex.

1. Thelma Grace Evans, born May 29, 1902, Nevada, Tex., married Bailey Bryan Ray Dec. 19, 1925, Ft. Worth, Tex. (by his brother, Rev. Frank Ray, a Methodist Minister) The marriage is recorded in Denton, Tex. He was born Aug. 3, 1896, Valley View, Cooke County, Tex. His birth certificate is recorded in Cooke County, Tex. Her birth certificate is recorded in McKinney, Collin County, Tex. She has a B.S. Degree from Teachers College, Denton, Texas, 1927, and M.E. Degree from Texas Christian University, Ft. Worth, Texas, 1952. She taught school.

2. Corry B. Evans, born April 13, 1904, Nevada, Texas, died Aug. 23, 1955, buried in Nevada, Texas, married first, William Lester Watkins Jan. 16, 1924, Dallas, Texas, (by F. H. Alexander, Justice of the Peace). Recorded in Volume 38, page 474 at the Record Building, Dallas, Tex. He was born Dec. 23, 1903, Lavon, Tex. They were divorced Sept. 29, 1932, McKinney, Tex. She married David E. Bell April 5, 1939, Okla., they were divorced May 30, 1939, Dallas, Tex. She married Charley Nimrod Dodson Nov. 23, 1940, Wylie, Tex. He was born Feb. 20, 1894, Royse City, Tex. He had five children by his first wife. Corry reared his youngest child. She was a Baptist. Her birth certificate is recorded in McKinney, Tex. She had eight major operations, and was operated on for brain tumor Dec. 18, 1952, and again Feb. 1,1955.

Child:
2-1. William Evans Watkins, born March 2, 1927, Lavon, Tex. His birth certificate is recorded in McKinney, Collin County, Tex. He finished Wylie High School June 1945. He joined the Navy May 29, 1945, discharged June 3, 1946. Attended S.M.U., 1948-47-48. Joined the air force Dec. 11, 1950, received his wings March 22, 1952, from Reese Air Base, Lubbock, Tex. He married Sarah Margaret Branon (Sallie) March 22, 1952, Lamesa, Texas, in a church wedding. She was born Nov. 6, 1923, Lamesa, Tex.

He left for Japan Aug. 28, 1952, by plane. He had charge of the convoy, and the sealed orders. She left for Japan in December, and arrived there Dec. 27, 1952. They returned Dec. 1, 1953.

Child:
2-1-1. Karen Jean Watkins, born April 6, 1953, Johnson Field, Tokyo, Japan.

3. Kathryn Moran Evans, born July 13, 1906, Nevada, Tex., married Millard Fillmore Thorn March 31, 1927, Dallas, Tex. He was born March 22, 1908, Frost, Tex. He was in the supply and ordinance Dept., Detroit, Mich., World War II. Her birth certificate is recorded in McKinney, Tex. They were Baptist.

Child:
3-1. Millard Dennis Thorn, born Jan. 23, 1928, Nevada, Texas, died Jan. 19, 1937, Dallas, Texas, buried at Nevada, Tex. He had blood poison from a bruised leg.

4. Blanche Truman Evans, born March 17, 1910, Nevada, Tex., her birth certificate is recorded in McKinney, Collin County, Texas. She married Leon Griffin Hobson June 4, 1932, in a home wedding. He was born Oct. 31, 1902, Waxahachie, Tex. They both have a degree from North Texas State Teachers' College, Denton, Texas. They taught school. No children. (His father was Richard Gilliam Hobson - his grandfather on his mother's side was James Marian Harris).

5. Burrell Bloomer Evans Jr. (B.B.), born May 2, 1917, Nevada, Texas, his birth certificate is recorded in McKinney, Collin County, Tex. He married Mattie Beryl Montgomery June 22, 1943, Dallas, Tex., by Dr. Basset. She was born Jan. 17, 1919, Maryville, Tenn. She received a Law Degree from Baylor University, Waco, Tex. He received his B.A. Degree at twenty years of age Aug. 20, 1937, from N.T.S.T.C., Denton, Tex. He attended Texas University for eleven months, and did his Junior work there. He tutored a boy from Sept. 1937 until June 1938, then he entered Baylor University Law School Sept. 1938. He graduated June 2, 1941. He registered for the Draft of World War II. on the campus Oct. 16, 1940. He went into defense work Aug. 11, 1941, at North American Aviation Plant. He volunteered for the 3rd Communication Squadron of the Army Air Corps Oct. 29, 1942, stationed at Hensley Field, was sent to Traux Field March 9, 1943, Madison, Wis., made a Corporal, stationed in Ft. Worth, was made Staff Sergeant, stationed in Kansas City, June 1944. He was made Lieutenant in Fort Benning, Ga., April 19, 1945, then was Instructor in Camp Roberts, Calif. He went overseas to Japan Oct. 4, 1945, in the Army of Occupation. Discharged 1946.

Children:
5-1. Infant boy, born dead Jan. 9, 1946, Ft. Worth, Tex.
5-2. Jerald Ray Evans, born Sept. 4, 1949, Tulia, Tex.
5-3. Burroll Fred Evans, born Dec. 30, 1950, Tulia, Tex.

CHAPTER XII.

XVII. Lucy Jane Evans, born April 22, 1875, Union County, Ark., married Newton Dewitt Abney Aug. 26, 1906. He was born May 13, 1861, Ark., died Oct. 16, 1929, Emerson, Ark. She is a cripple. No children.

CHAPTER XIII.

XVIII. William Walter Evans (Bill), born July 7, 1876, Union County, Ark., married Margarette Ellen Buckley Jan. 6, 1908, New Orleans, La. She was born Sept. 15, 1869, New Orleans, La. She was a Catholic. He was killed by a live wire Dec. 8, 1909, New Orleans, La., buried on her lot in Cemetery number 2 in Saint Patricks Cemetery on Cannal Street. Dr. Frankenfeldt conducted the funeral. He was a Lutheran Evangelical. No children.

CHAPTER XIV.

XX. Arthur Cleveland Evans, born Oct. 4, 1887, Homer, La., married Grace Frances Bowen Oct. 30, 1915, Kalamazoo, Mich. She was born Dec. 30, 1890, Albion, Mich. He is a graduate of McCormick Theological Seminary. She is a graduate of Kalamazoo College. They met at Parsons College, Fairfield, Ia. He is a Presbyterian Minister.

Children:
1. Frank Bowen Evans, born Sept. 21, 1916, Filer, Idaho.
2. Arthur Cleveland Evans Jr., born May 12, 1919, Gooding, Idaho.
3. Katharine Mary Evans, born June 22, 1920, Gooding, Idaho.
4. Winifred Louise Evans, (Winnie Lou), born Aug. 1, 1922, Paulina, Iowa.

1. Frank Bowen Evans, born Sept. 21, 1916, Filer, Idaho. He has a degree from N.T.S.T.C., Denton, Texas, Friday, June 3, 1938, at 10 A.M. He received his Commission Oct. 1942, as Ensign in U.S.N.R. He was on the oil tanker U.S.S. Gazelle in the Pacific in World War II. He taught in Columbia University in New York City, 1948. He married Serle Lisman, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Max Lisman of N. Y., on May 1, 1951, New York City, N. Y. He went to London, England in 1955, serving in the State Department.

Child:
1-1. David Lee Evans, born April 13, 1953, Arlington, Va.

2. Arthur Cleveland Evans Jr., born May 12, 1919, Gooding, Idaho. He received his degree from N.T.S.T.C., Denton, Texas. He was in the Pre-Flight school in Athens, Ga., was a 2nd Lieutenant U.S.M.C.R. He was a pilot in the Marine Air Corps; received his wings Dec. 3, 1943; and was discharged in 1945. He married Mrs. Mary Anderson (Smith) Hadden Feb. 1, 1948. She was born Dec. 19, 1916, Birmingham, Ala.

Child by Hadden:
2-1. Robert Richard Hadden (Dick), born Oct. 28, 1936, Birmingham, Ala.

3. Katharine Mary Evans, born June 22, 1920, Gooding, Idaho. She has a degree from N.T.S.T.C., Denton, Tex. She married George H. Smith Feb. 27, 1944, Leonard, Texas, in a church wedding. He was born Feb. 15, 1909.

Child:
Grace Margaret Smith, born Feb. 25, 1948, Casper, Wyo.

4. Winifred Louise Evans (Winnie Lou), born Aug. 1, 1922, Paulina, Iowa. She was a trained nurse. She married Phillip F. Van Cleave Sunday, May 21, 1950, Mesa Verde National Park, Colorado. He is an archeologist in the employ of the U. S. Department

of the Interior.

Children:
4-1. Kent Bowen Van Cleave, born May 22, 1951, Mesa Verde National Park, Colorado.
4-2. Katharine Mary Van Cleave, born Aug. 27, 1952, Mesa Verde National Park, Colo.

CHAPTER XV.

XXI. James Crawford Evans, born Feb. 6, 1889, Homer, La., died Nov. 3, 1955, New Orleans, La., married first, Emily Pearl Richmond Jan. 5, 1921. She was born Sept. 9, 1902, Hennessy, Okla., divorced, no children. He married second, Marguerite Lucie Ory June 28, 1944. She was born Sept. 18, 1900, New Orleans, La. She is the oldest of ten children. Her parents are Claude and Mary Ada Ory.

CHAPTER XVI.

XXVI. Ollie Bordie Evans (Kate), born May 28, 1900, Homer, La., married Harry Lewis Raymond June 5, 1923. He was born Sept. 2, 1886, died Nov. 21, 1933. He was a World War I. Veteran. She has taught in the schools for the deaf in Romney, West Virginia; Staunton, Va.; and Baton Rouge, La.

Child:
1. Virginia Ollie Raymond, born Aug. 29, 1925, Portland, Oregon. She attended Mary Baldwin College, Staunton, Va., 1943.

CHAPTER XVII.

XXVII. Gladys Velma Evans, born Feb. 14, 1902, Homer, La., married Lorne Reginald Lauder June 20, 1934. She taught school until she married. She is a Presbyterian. He was born May 2, 1904, Amherst, N. S. Canada. He is an Industrial Arts Instructor in Gooding School. He has a degree from Oregon State College at Corvallis.

Children:
1. Linda Jean Lauder, born Feb. 19, 1938, Gooding, Idaho.
2. Clarice Annette Lauder, born March 3, 1940, died Oct. 29, 1946, Gooding, Idaho.

CHAPTER XVIII.

Alcey Evans' Descendants

Alcey Evans (sister of Emanuel Moffett Evans), born Feb. 10, 1817, died Feb. 10, 1902, married Walter Brewer about 1834. He was born April 21, 1807, died April 24, 1904, both are buried in High Hill Cemetery, Leake Co., Miss. I saw their graves June 14, 1955. They had a heavy concrete headstone.

Children:
Lawson J. Brewer, born 1835, died Jan. 2, 1862, age 27 yr. 1 mo. 3 days, died in Civil War at Pensacola, Fla., buried in High Hill Cemetery, Leake Co., Miss.
Ellender A. Brewer, born Oct. 19, 1836.
Linson Brewer, died in Texas, had a large family.
Charlot Brewer, born Sept. 4, 1842.
Narcissus Brewer, married John Rutlege.
George Washington Brewer, born June 7, 1853, died June 7, 1898, married Roxie Bearfield.
Millard Fillmore Brewer, born Oct. 14, 1856.

Ellender A. Brewer, born Oct. 19, 1836, died Oct. 11, 1902, married William H. Harris Feb. 1, 1855, Miss. He was born Oct. 13, 1831, died March 1, 1906. (His father was Thomas Sidney Harris and his mother was Matilda Henry). Emma Harris, born May 16, 1855, died June 9, 1934, was related to this family.

Children:
I. Mary M. Harris, born March 1, 1856.
II. Martha Ann Harris, born Nov. 27, 1857.
III. William Albert Harris, born Nov. 24, 1859.
IV. John Henry Harris, born Dec. 21, 1861.
V. Sarah Josephine Harris, born Oct. 17, 1864.
VI. Dr. Sidney Harris (Buck), born May 8, 1867.
VII. Infant girl, born Sept. 7, 1870, died Sept. 8, 1870.
VIII. Alcey A. Harris, born Oct. 25, 1871.
IX. Frances Henrietta Harris, born Jan. 26, 1876.
X. Porter Harris.

I. Mary M. Harris, born March 1, 1856, married John Albert Dean Feb. 17, 1876. He was born 1854, Marion, La., died Dec. 13, 1939, Ponchatoula, La. He was buried in Concord Cemetery two miles west of Marion, La. (John Albert Dean's father was Willis Dean, who married first, a woman who had no children. He married second, Catherine Sloan).

Their Children were:
John Albert Dean, married Mary M. Harris.
James Madison Dean married Martha Evans.
Nancy Louisa Dean (Ludy) married John Evans.
Henry Dean married Lizzie Fur.
Martha Dean (Tody) married Bill Taylor.

Willis Dean married third, Jane Sloan, a sister of his second wife, Catherine.

Their children were:
Burrow Dean married Mrs. Mary (Harper) Ward.
Lizzie Dean married Bill Raterree.
Jodie Dean, a boy, died very young.
Dan Edgar Dean married Pearl Stinebaugh.

Willis Dean married a fourth time, to Susie _____, no children.
Willis Dean married a fifth time to Mrs. Nancy (Head) Furr, no children. She lived to be about 100 years old. (It was her daughter, Lizzie Furr, who married Henry Dean). This family in parenthesis is the family of Willis Dean, the father of John Albert Dean.

John Albert Dean's children:
1. James Albert Dean, born Nov. 10, 1876.
2. Humphrey Calvin Dean, born Sept. 10, 1878.
3. John Otho Dean, born Feb. 18, 1881.
4. Cora Elender Dean, born July 22, 1884.
5. J. Paul Dean, born Dec. 28, 1890.
6. Verna Mary Dean, born March 9, 1893.
7. Elmer Dean, born Jan. 15, 1898.

1. James Albert Dean, born Nov. 10, 1876, married first, Effie Slade, married second, Nina Smith

Children by Effie were:
Mary Dean married Joe Rockett. Children: James Dean Rockett, born Oct. 1931.
Mildred Rockett
Jannie Dean married John Lee Turnage. Child: Jane Lee Turnage.
Bert Dean

Child by Nina:
Jack Dean.

2. Humphrey Calvin Dean, born Sept. 10, 1878, died on Tuesday, Nov. 8, 1949, of cancer. He married Mallie Powers. They lived in Nevada about 1908, 1909.

Children:
Edna Dean, born Feb. 2, 1905, married Arthur Pruit. Children: J. A. Pruit, Joe Pruit, Harrell Pruit, Deloras Pruit.
Inez Dean married Pat Headen. Child: Virginia Headen.
Alma Dean and H. C. Dean, born June 19, 1915.

3. John Otho Dean, born Feb. 18, 1881, married Lillie Ferguson (daughter of Joe Ferguson). This Joe Ferguson went with Rutherford Evans to Pine Bluff to get a divorce for Emanuel Moffett Evans from his second wife.

Children:
Infant born dead.
Mary Jane Dean, born Jan. 1, 1918, Little Rock, Ark.

4. Cora Eleander Dean, born July 22, 1884, married Loranzer Jay Jarmon Aug. 31, 1911. He was born March 17, 1883.

Children:
Ellenor Elaine Jarmon, born Nov. 22, 1917.
Ola Lee Jarmon, born June 18, 1920.
Nelwyn Jarmon, born May 8, 1923.

5. J. Paul Dean, born Dec. 28, 1890, married Spencer.

Child: Catherine Dean.

6. Verna May Dean, born March 9, 1893, married Jay Coborn. He was born March 17, 1892. No Children.

7. Elmer Dean, born Jan. 15, 1898, married Floy Roberts.

Children: Wayne Dean, Mildred Dean, Paul Dean, John Dean, Bettie Dean, James Albert Dean.

* * * *

II. Martha Ann Harris, born Nov. 27, 1857, died July 5, 1945, El Dorado, Ark. Married John Franklin Gathright (John Buck) March 16, 1876. He was born Nov. 16, 1856, Union County, Ark. near Huttig, died March 9, 1925, El Dorado, Ark., both buried at Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. You will find her children's records in the Poole line. Martha Ann and Burrell Evans were second cousins. John Franklin and Burrell Evans were half brothers. She moved from High Hill, Leeko Co., Miss. when she was 10 yr. old.

Children:
William Walter Gathright (Billie), born Jan. 30, 1877, died March 11, 1911.
John Franklin Gathright Jr., born Aug. 4, 1879, Novada, Tex.
James Linson Gathright, born Nov. 11, 1881.
Lawson Albert Gathright, born July 9, 1884.
Thomas Crawford Gathright, born Nov. 6, 1886, single.
Henry Harris Gathright, born March 24, 1889, died Oct. 28, 1906.
Emmett Fletcher Gathright, born Dec. 24, 1891, died Aug. 24, 1942.
Millard Filmore Gathright, born Nov. 11, 1894.
Mattie Ann Gathright, (a boy), born March 29, 1897, died Oct. 5, 1899.
Lucy Ellen Gathright, born Nov. 4, 1900, died July 5, 1901.
Mary Alice Gathright, born March 1, 1903.

III. William Albert Harris, born Nov. 24, 1859, died Jan. 20, 1901, married Ella Dickorson Sept. 10, 1881.

Children:
Floyd Harris, born Sept. 17, 1882.
Winifey Harris, born Nov. 25, 1883.
Ellen Roburta Harris, born Sept. 14, 1885.
Davis Gordie Harris, born Sept. 5, 1887.
Jesse Harris, born Feb. 23, 1889.
Mary Etta Harris.
Ivy Harris.

2016538

IV. John Henry Harris, born Dec. 21, 1861, married first, Dora Parry Dec. 28, 1883. She died Sept. 7, 1898. He married second, Eliza Coleman.

Children by Dora:
Infant, born dead, Oct. 31, 1881.
Martha Lillie Harris, born Nov. 17, 1885.
William Harmon Harris, born May 11, 1887.
John Walter Harris, born June 16, 1890.
Cloe Harris.

Children by Eliza Coleman:
Mae Harris, Nell Harris, Grace Harris, Curtis Harris, Clifton Harris.

V. Sarah Josephine Harris (Josie), born Oct. 17, 1864, died Feb. 23, 1934. She married first, Tom Mastin Aug. 30, 1882, (divorced). She married second, Will Williams.

Children by Mastin:
William Leonard Mastin, born Oct. 11, 1884, died April 11, 1885.
Sidney Jofferson Mastin, born Feb. 3, 1886.

Children by Williams:
Earnie W. Williams, born at Junction City, Ark., m Minnie _____, children: E. W. Williams Jr., Lavelle Williams.
Harris Williams, born at El Dorado, Ark., m Hazel Adcock. Children: Ruth and James Williams.
Cortez Williams married Edna Swilley, he was killed five weeks after his marriage.
Belle Williams m Henry Nichols. He died, then she married Dr. Philips. Children: Jo Elsie, Mary Belle and Anne Nichols.
Sykes Williams, born blind, played the piano over the radio.

VI. Dr. Sidney Harris (Buck), born May 8, 1867, m Lou Risinger. She died, then he married again. Children: Myrtle Risinger Harris, Demond Harris.

VIII. Alcey A. Harris, born Oct. 25, 1871, m Henry Cullins. Children: Lucille and Nell Cullins.

IX. Frances Henrietta Harris, born Jan. 26, 1876, m Tom Hale. Children: Curtis and Lavelle Hale.

* * * *

A. Charlett Brewer, born Sept. 4, 1842, died March 9, 1918, m John F. Davidson. He was born March 24, 1841, died July 12, 1916. All I have on this family was taken from the High Hill Cemetery. There could be other children.

Children:
George Washington Davidson (Bob), born June 2, 1872, died Feb. 15, 1952. Married Sallie Hudson. She was born July 23, 1880.
Susan Davidson, born Sept. 14, 1874, died June 22, 1952, m Claude Raymond Pool. He was born June 6, 1868, died Aug. 23, 1952.
Mary Lucinda Davidson, born Feb. 21, 1877, died Sept. 7, 1950.

* * * *

Millard Fillmore Brewer, born Oct. 11, 1856, died Oct. 5, 1942, m Jonna Ruth Anderson Jan. 1876.

Children:
Elsie Anoliza Brewer, born Oct. 29, 1876.
John A. Brewer, born July 25, 1878.
Allie Brewer.
Lawson Walter Brewer, born June 21, 1881.
Thomas Rushing Brewer, born April 2, 1883.
Ora G. Brewer, born June 21, 1885.

Elsie Anoliza Brewer, born Oct. 29, 1876, High Hill, Leake Co., Miss., m John T. McBeath Jan. 17, 1894. He was born Jan. 7, 1875, died Oct. 10, 1901.

Children:
Exie E. McBeath, born June 11, 1895, died Dec. 5, 1920.
Johnnie Joe McBeath, born Sept. 5, 1901, died March 25, 1927, m P. W. Ellis.

John A. Brewer, born July 25, 1878, died Feb. 16, 1919.

Children:
Cecil H. Brewer, born Feb. 17, 1914, died Sept. 2, 1944 in Germany. Miss. Pvt. 121 Inf. 8th Div. World War II.
Jim H. Brewer, born Oct. 15, 1916, died Nov. 3, 1952.

* * * *

Lawson Walter Brewer, born June 21, 1881, died March 27, 1955, m Lelia Deuers Phillips July 31, 1910. She was born Sept. 19, 1892. They got their mail on the Dixon Route, Miss. All the children were born at High Hill, Leake Co., Miss.

Children:
Mildred Huster Brewer, born June 5, 1911, High Hill, Leake Co., Miss.
Ora Mae Brewer, born Feb. 14, 1914.
Clydie Esco Brewer, born March 26, 1916.
James Okely Brewer, born April 7, 1918.
Charleen Brewer, born Dec. 2, 1921.
Edgar Marzino Brewer, born Oct. 29, 1923.
Lynell Dewayne Brewer, born Dec. 25, 1926.
Hensettia Jo Brewer, born March 31, 1929.
Jony Jack Brewer, born Oct. 31, 1931.

* * * *

Thomas Rushing Brewer, born April 2, 1883, m Josie Jennings March 5, 1911. She was born March 17, 1891, High Hill, Leake Co., Miss.

Children:
Earl Douglas Brewer, born Oct. 10, 1911, m Kathleen Brantley Dec. 25, 1944. She was born Aug. 9, 1920.
Children:
Tom Lewis Brewer, born March 28, 1943.
Linda Jean Brewer, born Aug. 8, 1945.
Ora Lucille Brewer, born Oct. 15, 1912, m Judson W. Walton Dec. 24, 1931.
Child:
George Jo Walton, born Aug. 8, 1932, m Ardell Sharp Dec. 24, 1947.
Children:
Vivian Dell Sharp, born June 1949.
Don Sharp, born Oct. 1950.
Glenn Sharp, born Dec. 1, 1954.

* * * *

Ora G. Brewer, born June 21, 1885, died Nov. 1, 1912, m J. A. Hudson. She had a son, born 1907, died 1930. She was a daughter of Millard Brewer.

CHAPTER XIX.

This chapter of the Henry, Harle, Nuchols, Hale, and Montgomery lines are included because they are the lines of Mrs. Mattie Beryl (Montgomery) Evans who is the wife of B. B. Evans Jr.

** Henry Line **

First Generation
Rev. John Henry was a Presbyterian Minister, he settled in Virginia 1730, was a fine orator, and married Mrs. Sarah (Winston) Syne. She was the widow of Col. John Syne. She had several children by Col. Syne.

Children:
James Henry, born 1732.
Pattrick Henry, born 1736, died 1799, was married twice, and had 14 children. His first wife was Sarah Shelton of "Rural Plains". He was 18 and she was 16.
Sarah Henry, married Thomas Madison.
Susanhana Henry, married Captain Thomas Madison.
Elizabeth Aiver Henry, married General William Cameboll.
Lucy Henry, married Valentine Wood.

Second Generation
William Henry, born 1734, married Miss Roame in Hanover County, Va. They had several children and five of their sons went to Blount County, Tenn., in 1790. The names of two.

Children:
William Henry.
Samuel Henry, born 1761.

Third Generation
Samuel Henry, born 1761, Hanover County, Va., died 1824, at Brick Mill, Blount County, Tenn. He was a Sergeant in the Revolutionary War and was buried in Baker's Creek Cemetery. He was a Commissioner to select the County Seat of Blount County, Tenn. He married Mary (called Polly), born in Pa.

Children:
William B. Henry, born 1781, in Va.
Hanah Henry, born 1783, in Va.
Rachel Henry, born 1786, in Va.
Samuel Henry Jr., born 1789, in Va.
James Henry, born 1791, Blount County, Tenn.
John R. Henry, born 1800, Blount County, Tenn.

Fourth Generation
James Henry, born 1791, died July 11, 1833, age 42 years. He married Narcissa Howard Jan. 1822. She was born March 16, 1800, died Jan. 29, 1880. They were both buried in Baker's Creek Cemetery. He is buried by his father. This family built the old brick home of the Henry family near Brick Mill, Blount County, Tenn., which is over a hundred years old.

Children:
Samuel Howard Henry, single.
John R. Henry, single, lived to be 80 yr. old.
Elvira Henry, married James Porter, lived in Middle Tenn.
George Washington Henry, born March 21, 1827, Blount County, Tenn.
Rufus Henry, single.

Fifth Generation
George Washington Henry, born March 21, 1827, Blount County, Tennessee, died July 30, 1904, Blount County, Tenn., married Isabelle Harle Jan. 20, 1852, Baker's Creek Presbyterian Church, Blount County, Tenn. She was born April 16, 1835, died May 5, 1862, buried in Baker's Creek Cemetery. He married second, Isabelle Porter.

Children:
Laura Irene Henry.
James Duffield Henry, born June 27, 1857
Horace A. Henry, born 1861, died at the age of 21 yr.

Children by second wife:
G. R. Henry (Tobo), William Henry, Charles Henry.

Sixth Generation
James Duffield Henry, born June 27, 1857, Blount County, Tenn., died Dec. 21, 1928, Maryville, Tenn., at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Beulah (Henry) Anderson. He married Mattie Elizabeth Nuchols Dec. 15, 1889, at her father's home in Wellstown near Maryville, Tenn. She was born April 26, 1867, died March 6, 1927, in the old Henry home.

Children:
William G. Henry, born Sept. 11, 1890.
Beulah Henry, born Aug. 26, 1892.
Samuel Horace Henry, born Sept. 20, 1894.
Mary Belle (changed to Mayme) Henry, born Oct. 31, 1896, Blount Co., Tenn.
George D. Henry, born Feb. 19, 1899.
James Duff Henry, born June 9, 1902.

Seventh Generation
Mayme Henry (Mary Belle), born Oct. 31, 1896, Blount County, Tenn., married Samuel Oscar Montgomery Dec. 30, 1915, in the Henry home in Blount County, Tenn. He was born Jan. 2, 1895, Blount County, Tenn.

Children:
Fred Garland Montgomery, born June 4, 1917, Blount County, Tenn., reported missing June 21, 1943, in his flight overseas to Prestwick, Scotland, in World War II.
Mattie Beryl Montgomery, born Jan. 17, 1919, Maryville, Tenn., married Burrell B. Evans Jr., June 22, 1943, Dallas, Tex. He was born May 2, 1917, Nevada, Tex.
Children:
Infant boy, born dead Jan.9, 1946, Ft. Worth, Tex.
Jerald Ray Evans, born Sept. 4, 1949, Tulia, Tex.
Burrell Fred Evans, born Dec. 30, 1950, Tulia, Tex.

** Harle Line **

First Generation
Baldein Harle Sr.

Second Generation
Baldwin Harle Jr., born Aug. 2, 1767, married first, Rosanna Huffman. He married second, Isabelle Miller 1798, they lived in Virginia near Bristol, (Her father was David Miller). She was born Nov. 14, 1781, died Sept. 11, 1841. They had 15 children. She had a large family, and many slaves. She was spoken of by her daughter-in-law, Sarah Ann (Hale) Harle as a wonderful woman.

Child by Rosanna:
Baldwin Harle the third.

Child by Isabelle Miller:
George Duffield Harle (the fourth child).

Third Generation
George Duffield Harle, born June 10, 1802, married Sarah Ann Hale. She was born Aug. 10, 1810, died Nov. 10, 1906, age 97 yr., in her home near Toqua Presbyterian Church. She married second, Howard. No children.

Children:
Infant, born dead.
Eldridge Harle, went to Texas.
Sarah Harle, married Woods in Texas.
Isabelle Harle, born April 16, 1836.
George D. Harle.

Fourth Generation
Isabelle Harle, born April 16, 1836, died May 15, 1862, married George Washington Henry. Refer to the 5th generation, in the Henry line.
The Harle family has a connection with either the George Washington family or the Ball family. The connection is not clear, a copy of George Washington's will was one of the keep sakes of Sarah Ann (Hale) Howard until near her death when she gave it to her pastor, and he is believed to have given it to Maryville College.

** Nuchols Line **

First Generation
Thomas Nuchols, born Aug. 31, 1795, died May 28, 1875, married Sally Kincannon. She was born Oct. 28, 1792, died March 14, 1852.

Children:
James Nuchols.
Richard Nuchols, born 1821.

Second Generation
Richard Nuchols, born 1821, died 1893, married Mary Ann Davis 1862. She was born Sept. 5, 1826, died Aug. 31, 1897. (She was descended through the Jefferson Davis line).

Children:
Willie Nuchols, born 1863, died in Texas.
Richard Nuchols, born 1865.
Mattie Elizabeth Nuchols, born April 26, 1867.
John Davis Nuchols, born 1868, died 1930.
Samuel Nuchols, born 1870, died Jan. 1928.
Charles Nuchols, born 1872.

Third Generation
Mattie Elizabeth Nuchols, born April 26, 1867, Blount County, Tenn., died March 6, 1927, married James Duffield Henry Dec. 15, 1889.

** Hale Line **

First Generation
Alexander Grant was an imigrant from Scotland, came over with Lord Cecil Baltimore, who came over under a grant from the King of England. The Grants were known to be

an honest and thrifty people. His daughter was Nancy Grant.

Second Generation
Nancy Grant, married George Hale.

Third Generation
Alexander Hale, born 1768, in or near Baltimore, Md.

Fourth Generation
Sarah Ann Hale, born Aug. 10, 1810, died Nov. 10, 1906, married George Duffield Harle

** Montgomery Line **

First Generation
John Montgomery, from whom came the Blount County, Tennessee Branch, was born in Ireland in 1719, married Esther Houston near 1751. She was born in Ireland in 1724, came to America between 1735 and 1740. They had two sons, James and Robert Montgomery.

Second Generation
James Montgomery, born 1758, died 1809, married Margaret Weir.

Third Generation
Samuel Montgomery, born 1785, died May 23, 1843, married Elizabeth Gillespie. She was born 1789, died July 11, 1859.

Fourth Generation
Samuel Montgomery, born June 4, 1824, died April 2, 1885, married Hetty A. Montgomery Sept. 30, 1852, the daughter of A. C. Montgomery. The following is Hetty's line: The first John Montgomery, born 1719, married Esther Houston near 1751, she was born in Ireland 1724. Second generation, Robert Montgomery, a brother of James Montgomery was born 1764, died near 1820, married Sarah J. Colville 1784, in Augusta County, Va. She died near 1826. Third generation, A. C. Montgomery, married Evline. Their daughter, Hetty A. Montgomery, was born July 17, 1836, died Nov. 23, 1911.

Child:
Samuel Oliver Montgomery, born Aug. 18, 1860.

Fifth Generation
Samuel Oliver Montgomery, born Aug. 18, 1860, died March 15, 1939, married Margaret A. McCollum Nov. 15, 1880. She was born Nov. 15, 1863, died Jan. 21, 1944, the daughter of Joseph Burton McCollum and Nancy Ellen Thompson. (Joseph Burton McCollum's parents were Alexander McCollum and Phoebe Hornet Montree. Nancy Ellen Thompson's parents were Roger Bob Thompson and Nancy Thompson Thompson).

Child:
Samuel Oscar Montgomery, born Jan. 2, 1895.

Sixth Generation
Samuel Oscar Montgomery, born Jan. 2, 1895, Blount County, Tenn., married Mayme Henry Dec. 30, 1915, Blount County, Tenn. Refer to the 7th generation, in the Henry line.

CHAPTER XX.

William Evans Watkins' lineage on his fathers side.
Watkins, Brewer, and Veazey.

** Watkins Line **

First Generation
T. Malachi Watkins, born March 27, 1802, Scotland, died 1870, in South Carolina. He was a Baptist Minister. He had a stroke in the pulpit and died before he reached home. He married Betty, her people were from Scotland. After Betty's death, he married Elizabeth Clark, the daughter of Edward Clark. (Edward Clark was born Dec. 3, 1787, died March 3, 1845. Elizabeth Clark's sister and brother were as follows: Virgil A. Clark, born Nov. 8, 1839, died Jan. 17, 1863. William E. Clark, died Sept. 22, 1862). T. Malachi Watkins, had a sister, Reva J. Watkins, born 1791, died Aug. 26, 1867, age 76 yr.

Children by Betty:
1. Enoch Watkins, born 1822, a wagon ran over his chest.
2. Caleb Watkins, born 1823.
3. George Watkins, born 1825.
4. Jane Watkins, born 1827.
5. Sarah Watkins, born 1829.
6. James Malachi Watkins, born Aug. 3, 1831, S. C.
7. Elmima Watkins, born 1833.
8. Mary Ann Watkins, born 1835.
9. Lomma Watkins, born 1837, the youngest girl.
10. Judson Watkins, born 1841, died April 25, 1865, 16 days after the war closed.

Second Generation
6. James Malachi Watkins, born Aug. 3, 1831, S. C., died Oct. 17, 1890, buried in South Church Cemetery two miles south of Nevada, Tex. He married Eliza Mossella Lowman June 30, 1853, Columbia, S. C. She was born Feb. 4, 1837, S. C., died Aug. 4, 1930, buried in the Odd Fellow Cemetery, Nevada, Tex. She was a German, and a Lutheran. (Her parents were John Lowman, born 1795, died Aug. 16, 1871, and Christine Sullivan). He moved from South Carolina to Alabama, and in 1880 to Collin County near Millwood, Tex. He served in the Civil War under Gen. Robert E. Lee. He was shot in the leg, came home on a furlough, and stayed two weeks. His son, Robert E. L. Watkins, who was named for the General, was born while he was at home.
The record of the War Department show that James Watkins, a private of Company B, 18th Regiment, South Carolina Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted 17 December 1861 and died 17 February 1862, place not shown.
The records further show that one James Watkins, a private of Company G, 1st Regiment, South Carolina Artillery, Confederate States Army, enlisted 1 November 1864 at Columbus. The company muster roll for November and December 1864, latest on file, show him present.

Children:
6-1. Ella Miriam Statina Watkins, born Aug. 10, 1854, Columbia, S. C., married James Madison Feagan Jan. 20, 1876. He was born Feb. 14, 1834, died Dec. 15, 1914.
6-2. James Harman Watkins, born April 8, 1856, Columbia, S. C., died Sept. 2, 1944, Crowel, Tex., killed in a car wreck, married Mary Virginia Cook Oct. 18, 1877. She was born Aug. 5, 1861, died Oct. 10, 1920, buried in Nevada, Tex.
6-3. Rosanna Mossella Watkins, born June 23, 1857, Crenshaw County, Ala., lived 9 days
6-4. Percival Edward Marion Watkins, born Nov. 27, 1858, Crenshaw County, Ala., died July 5, 1936, Nevada, Tex., married Emma Lee Bourland Sept. 13, 1882. She was born Sept. 14, 1867, died Jan. 16, 1896, at Little Creek near Lavon, Tex

6-5. Lonzo Volney Beckney Watkins, born Oct. 3, 1860, Crenshaw County, Ala.
6-6. Joseph Ebenezer Napolean Bonaparte Watkins, born May 12, 1862, Crenshaw County, Ala., died Oct. 12, 1921, buried at Mount Zion, between Millwood and Rockwall, Texas, married Nannie A. Huffman Dec. 2, 1882. She was born April 15, 1866, died Aug. 14, 1936.
6-7. Robert Edward Lee Watkins, born Nov. 7, 1864, Crenshaw County, Ala., died Dec. 27, 1949. He married Sallie Matt McBee July 28, 1888. She was born May 26, 1870, died April 18, 1914.
6-8. Maximilliam George Washington Watkins, born Dec. 22, 1866, Crenshaw County, Ala., married Alice Josephine Dunn Dec. 8, 1886, Copeville, Tex. She was born July 8, 1872, in Ga., died June 14, 1936, Nevada, Tex.
6-9. Willie Llewlyn Watkins, born June 4, 1868, Crenshaw County, Ala., died July 17, 1952, Nevada, Tex. He married Susan Fredonia Howard Dec. 28, 1888. She was born May 5, 1873.
6-10. Eulalia Mary Safronia Watkins, born Nov. 11, 1870, Crenshaw County, Ala., died Aug. 22, 1896, of conjestion, buried at South Church Cemetery two miles south of Nevada, Tex. She married John Ward Ratcliff June 30, 1889. He was born Oct. 24, 1864, Halfway, Polk County, Mo., died June 20, 1943, buried at South Church Cemetery.
6-11. Hugh Gillis Watkins, born March 2, 1872, Crenshaw County, Ala., died April 22, 1950, Lamesa, Texas, married Adna Jane McBee 1894. She was born Aug.29, 1874, died April 1951, both were buried at Lamesa, Tex.
6-12. Judson Millage Watkins, born Feb. 19, 1874, Crenshaw County, Ala., died June 12, 1879.

These Watkins brothers were farmers and land owners, and at one time they lived in a radius of ten miles of each other near Millwood, Collin County, Tex.

Third Generation
6-5. Lonzo Volney Beckney Watkins, born Oct. 3, 1860, Crenshaw County, Ala., died June 18, 1936, buried at Nevada, Tex., married Minnie Alabama Veazey Oct. 1, 1885. She was born Dec. 2, 1869, Covington County, Ala. He was a hard worker and buried his money because he didn't believe in banks. He were a beard.

Children:
6-5-1. Jemmima Watkins, born March 9, 1887, married Mack Robinson.
6-5-2. James Volney Beckney Watkins Jr., born Jan. 25, 1889, Nevada, Tex., married Cora Taggart Nov. 13, 1912, Lavon, Tex.
6-5-3. Jesse Roston Watkins, born Nov. 20, 1891, married first, Olga Hollis, married secon, Cleo Gray.
6-5-4. Velah Watkins, born Feb. 21, 1893, married Rodney Eastman.
6-5-5. Clovis Watkins, born April 5, 1895, married Nettie Ransome.
6-5-6. Thelma Watkins, born March 9, 1897, married first, Johnnie Keir, married second, Weed Taylor.
6-5-7. Lowman Watkins, born July 1, 1900, married Mildred Deckard.
6-5-8. Marion Watkins, born Oct. 10, 1902, married first, Mattie Rogers, married second, Agnes.
6-5-9. William Lester Watkins, born Dec. 23, 1903, Lavon, Tex.
6-5-10. Veazey Watkins, born May 15, 1906, married Icie Wooten.
6-5-11. Frank Watkins, born Oct. 31, 1908, died July 18, 1944, in a car wreck, married Marie Webb.
6-5-12. Boy, born dead 1910.

Fourth Generation
6-5-9. William Lester Watkins, born Dec. 23, 1903, Lavon, Tex., married Corry B. Evans Jan. 16, 1924, Dallas, Tex., divorced Sept. 29, 1932, McKinney, Collin County, Tex. She was born April 13, 1904, Nevada, Tex., died Aug. 23, 1955, Nevada, Tex.

Child:
6-5-9-1. Willam Evans Watkins, born March 2, 1927, Lavon, Tex.

Fifth Generation
6-5-9-1. William Evans Watkins, born March 2, 1927, Lavon, Tex. He married Sarah Margaret Branon (Sally) March 22, 1952, Lamesa, Tex. She was born Nov. 6, 1923, Lamesa, Tex.
Child:
6-5-9-1-1. Karen Jean Watkins, born April 6, 1953, Johnson Field, Tokyo, Japan.

** Brewer and Veazey Lines **

First Generation
Edward Brewer Sr.,of South Carolina,married three times and had seven sons and one daughter by each wife. He had twenty four children. He was a wealthy farmer.

Child:
Edward Brewer Jr., born 1809.

Second Generation
Edward Brewer Jr., born 1809, died 1857, Greenville, Pike County, Ala., age 48 years. He married Elizabeth Ann Bateman of N. C. She was born 1811, died Oct. 18, 1848, Union Springs, Macon County, Ala., in child birth at the age of 37. They had two sons and five daughters. He married a second time.

Children by first wife:
1. John Brewer, wounded in Civil War.
2. Sims Brewer, married Lizzie, had a daughter, Vickey Brewer.
3. Adelaide Brewer (Addie), single.
4. Sarah Brewer (Sallie), married Burrell Bunkley.
5. Annie Laura Brewer, born Dec. 8, 1842, Union Springs, Macon Co., Ala.
6. Mary Brewer (Mollie), married John Windom, he later married Lizzie, the widow of Sims.
7. Elizabeth Ann Brewer, born Oct. 18, 1848, Union Springs, Macon County, Ala., died July 9, 1937, Greenville, Tex., married Timothy Franklin Torrell Sept. 9, 1874, Collin County, Tex. He was born Jan. 16, 1844, Adairsville, Ga., died Sept. 20, 1888, Hunt County, Tex. (Her daughter sent me the Brewer records).

Child by second wife:
8. Butler Brewer, married first, Laura Striplin, divorced, no children. He married second time, and had a daughter named, Lizzie Brewer, who married Savage.

Third Generation
5. Annie Laura Brewer, born Dec. 8, 1842, Union Springs, Macon County, Ala., died March 2, 1902, buried in South Church Cemetery. She married James Thomas Veazey 1868 when he was twenty years old. He was born July 5, 1848, Covington County, Ala., died Sept. 7, 1924, buried in Forest Park Cemetery, Fort Smith, Ark. His father was Josse Veazey, and his mother was Elizabeth Skipper. His brothers and sisters were Sam, Jasper, John, Marrion, Jack, Barney, Mondy, Fannie, Betty and Rebecca. John fought in the Civil War. They all lived and died in Alabama. He came to Texas in 1872, and settled at Lavon, Collin County, Tex. He fought in the Civil War under Gen. Robert E. Lee, at the age of sixteen.

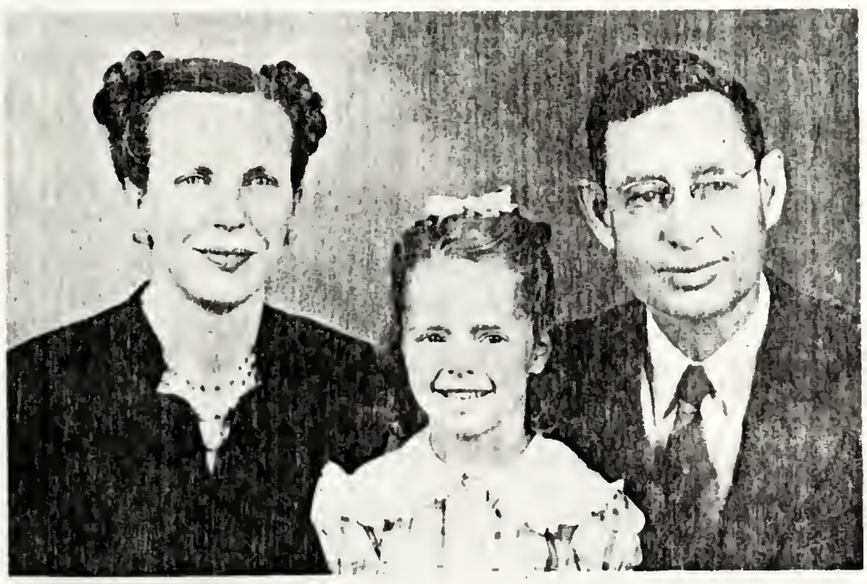
Children:
5-1. Minnie Alabama Veazey, born Dec. 2, 1869, Covington County, Ala.
5-2. Carrie Veazey, born April 13, 1871, Covington County, Ala., married Arch Stovall.

5-3. Edward Veazey, born June 5, 1873, Collin County, Texas, married Mary Davidson.
5-4. Sarah E. Veazey, born Sept. 18, 1875, died March 24, 1877, buried at Millwood, Tex.
5-5. Jesse L. Veazey, born Sept. 12, 1877, died June 17, 1878, buried at Millwood near Lavon, Tex.
5-6. Addie Veazey, born April 20, 1879, married first, Wilkins Brown Dec. 27, 1904. He was born April 10, 1864, died Aug. 10, 1914. She married second, Horace Lindon Price April 21, 1925, Baton Rouge, La. He died Oct. 8, 1928.
Children:
Erma Juanita Brown, born Jan. 30, 1906, Blanks, La.
Thomas Wilkins Brown, born April 14, 1907, Blanks, La.
Desha Brown, born Feb. 12, 1909, Blanks, La.
Earl Bruce Brown, born Dec. 10, 1913, Blanks, La.
5-7. Malonia Veazey, born Jan. 15, 1882, Collin County, Tex., married Jesse Edwards
5-8. Grover C. Veazey, born Dec. 7, 1884, Collin County, Tex., died Nov. 9, 1909, buried in South Church Cemetery. He married Carrie McCrummen.

Fourth Generation
5-1. Minnie Alabama Veazey, born Dec. 2, 1869, Covington County, Ala., married Lonzo Volney Beckney Watkins Oct. 1, 1885. (Connect with the 3rd generation of the Watkins' line).

Sandra Evans

Ruth Evans Wright



Gilberta Evans, Eve Evans, Elven Evans

Donald W. Evans

POOLE AND GATHRIGHT

CHAPTER I.

First Generation
Walter Poole was in the Revolutionary War. Georgia's Roster of the Revolution, by Knight, on page 364, gives a certified list of Revolutionary soldiers from Lattery's list of 1827, and gives Walter Poole, living in Newton County, Ga., 1827.

Walter Poole is listed on page 131 of the reprint of official registor of land Lottery of Georgia 1827, compiled and published by Miss Martha Lou Houston, as a Revolutionary soldier drawing in the Lottery of 1827, from Newton County, Ga.

Georgia's Roster of the Revolution by Knight, page 369, certified list of Revolutionary soldiers from Lattery's list of 1827, Walter Poole, Newton County, Ga. Published as an appendix B in 5th Annual Report of the National Society, Number 210, 57th Congress, 2nd Session, P. P. 326-350.

Walter Poole's name is found in South Carolina 1790 census, page 21, in Camden Dist., Fairfield County. His branch of the Poole family was originally from South Carolina.

The original grant of land for his Revolutionary War service is recorded in the Department of State, Atlanta, Ga.

State of Georgia

By His Excellency, Wilson Lumpkin, Governor and Commander in Chief of the Army and Navy of this State, and of the Militia thereof.

To All to whom these presents shall come, Greetings.

Know Ye, that in pursuance of the several acts of the General Assembly of this State, passed the 9th of June, and 24th of December, 1825, and the 14th and 27th of December, 1826, to make distribution of the land acquired of the Creek Nation of Indians, by a Treaty concluded at the Indian Springs, on the 12th day of February, 1825, and forming the Counties of Lee, Muscogee, Troup, Coweta and Carroll, in this State. I have given and granted, and by these presents, do give and grant unto Walter Poole, R. S., of Summers District, Newton County his heirs and assigns forever, all that tract or lot of land, containing two hundred two and a half acres, situate, lying and being in the TWENTIETH District, of the First Section, in the County of Lee in said State, which said tract or lot of land is known and distinguished in the plan of said District by the number ONE HUNDRED AND FIFTEEN having such shape, form and marks as appear by a plat of the same hereunto annexed; To have and to hold the said tract or lot of land, together with all and singular the rights, members and appurtenances thereof whatsoever, unto the said Walter Poole, his heirs and assigns, to his and their proper use, benefit and behoof forever in fee simple.

Given under my hand and the Great Seal of the said State this seventh day of January in the year one thousand eight hundred and thirty four and of the Independence of the United States of America the fifty eighth.

Signed by His Excellency the Governor,) Wilson Lumpkin
7th day of January 1834.) L. D. Buckner, S. E. D.
Registered the 7th day of January 1834.

Sent to me by Ben W. Fortson Jr., Sec., of State, Atlanta, Ga., July 23, 1948.

Walter Poole had 6 boys and 2 girls. One of the girls was the mother of Hardy (Red) Poole and Sarah Poole.

Children:

Walter Poole made will 1854, probated 1860. Bob Poole, Priscilla Poole, another girl and 3 more boys, Hardy Keele Poole, born Oct. 25, 1802, Ga.

CHAPTER II.

Second generation
Hardy Keele Poole, born Oct. 25, 1802, Ga., died July 12, 1873, buried in Good Hope Cemetery, at the Primitive Baptist Church, Union County, Ark., near Oakland, La. He was a Mason. He married first, Charlotte Vaughn who died in Georgia. He married second, Sarah Davis Phillips (Sally) Dec. 13, 1831, Covington, Newton County, Ga., by A. Summers, J. P. Recorded in book 1822-1835, page 207. She was born June 7, 1815, died Feb. 12, 1863, buried in Good Hope Cemetery. She lived at the foot of Stone Mountain, in Georgia before she married.

Hardy Keele Poole, and his second wife, Sarah Davis Phillips, moved from Newton County, Georgia to Arkansas. They started in 1839 and were on the way about three years. He would stop and work awhile then move on until he arrived in Arkansas. He brought with him a nephew, Hardy (Red) Poole, who married Mary A. Deshaze, Aug. 31, 1865, recorded in book B, page 319, El Dorado, Union County, Arkansas. He also brought a niece, Sarah Poole, who married first, Mack McKinney; second, Bill Dendy. She had 7 children. Among them were Mary McKinney, Joe McKinney and Lucy McKinney who married Tom Glenn.

Hardy Keele Poole's daughter Frances Ann Rebecca Poole, was born on the way to Arkansas and could walk by the time they arrived in Marion, La.

Hardy Keele Poole took his three oldest boys with him into Arkansas to build a camp for the family. He left Frost and the rest of the family in Marion, La.

Hardy Keele Poole settled south of La Pile Creek in Union County, Ark. About the same time his first cousin, Bob Poole, settled north of the creek. Bob lived at New London, Ark., and had several children. One was Charley Poole, a lawyer, who lived at Hampton, Ark.

The Good Hope Primitive Baptist Church was organized in May 1846. It was located near Oakland, La., on the Arkansas side of the line. Sarah Davis (Phillips) Poole was a charter member. She was Burrell Evans' grandmother.

Lucy Jane and Frances Ann Rebecca, daughters of Hardy Keele Poole and Sarah Davis (Phillips) Poole, lived with their father when their husbands were killed in the Civil War. They stayed until they married again. Hardy Keele Poole was a widower at that time.

He married third, Mrs. Nancy N. (Cole) Craven, a widow with two children, Feb. 16, 1865, by Rev. Isaac Newton, recorded in book B, page 321, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was born May 3, 1836, died May 4, 1915, buried in Good Hope Cemetery. They called her Polly. (Her first husband was J. H. Craven, and her two children by him were William Henry Craven, and Mary Jane Craven, born May 13, 1860, died April 26, 1942, married Charley Wesley Smith. He was born Sept. 6, 1859, died June 23, 1932.)

Children by Charlotte Vaughan:

I. Harrison Keele Poole (Harry), born 1824, Newton County, Ga.
II. Fredrick Poole, born 1826, died Jan. 29, 1859, with pneumonia, he hurt his foot in the Gin, and was crippled, single.
III. William Tappley Poole (Will), born Sept. 8, 1828, Newton County, Ga.
IV. Hardy Garrison Poole (Frost), born May 1, 1830, Newton County, Ga.

Children by Sarah Davis Phillips:
V. Mary Ann Elizabeth Poole, born July 21, 1833, Newton County, Ga.
VI. Louisa Jane Poole (Lucy Jane), born Feb. 7, 1836, Newton County, Ga.
VII. Thomas Peter Poole, born March 2, 1838, Newton County, Ga.
VIII. Frances Ann Rebecca Poole, born Dec. 18, 1840, on the way to Ark.

Children by Mrs. Nancy N. (Cole) Cravens:
IX. Julia Catherine Poole (Kate), born Nov. 29, 1865, La Pile, Ark.
X. Ellen Jane Poole, born Oct. 10, 1868, La Pile, Ark.
XI. Walter Scott Poole, born April 27, 1871, La Pile, Ark.

CHAPTER III.

I. Harrison Keele Poole (Harry), born 1824, Newton County, Ga., died 1861, served 3 months in the Civil War, died of measles and pneumonia. He married Caroline Adams Feb. 14, 1849, recorded in book A, page 82, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was born Aug. 1834, died Feb. 1916.

Children:
1. Susan Poole, born Dec. 1849, died very young.
2. Yancey Poole, born 1850, died very young.
3. Martha Elizabeth Poole, born 1852, died very young.
4. Dona Charlotte Poole, born July 9, 1854, La.
5. Hardy Keele Poole, born Aug. 16, 1856.
6. Ellen Poole, born 1858, died very young.
7. Child, born 1860, died in infancy.

4. Dona Charlotte Poole, born July 9, 1854, La., died Aug. 9, 1909. She lost her mind and died in the hospital. She married first, Alexander Rutherford Evans (Ubby) Aug. 1873, Patsville, Ark. (Her brother, Hardy Keele Poole, went with Rutherford to get the license). He had a stroke and was sick a long time. He was born Sept. 5, 1849, Eufaula, Ala., died March 25, 1877, buried at Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. She married second, William Dailey Sept. 23, 1883, recorded in book C, page 27, Warren, Bradley County, Ark. He was born Sept. 12, 1858, Bradley County, Ark., died Aug. 11, 1900. (The records of her Evans children are given in chapter two of the Evans'line).

Children by Evans:
4-1. Martha Etta Evans (Mattie), born Nov. 6, 1874, Ark.
4-2. Lucy Caroline Evans (Cally), born April 2, 1876, Ark.

Children by Dailey:
4-3. Alice Dailey, born June 27, 1884, Bradley County, Ark.
4-4. Willie Lee Dailey, born 13, 1886, Drew Co., Ark., lived 18 months.
4-5. John Paul Dailey, born Dec. 16, 1887, Bradley County, Ark.
4-6. Silas Dailey, born Sept. 12, 1890, died April 27, 1904.
4-7. Douglas Dailey, born Sept. 3, 1892, died at three years of age.
4-8. Dona Mabel Dailey, born April 5, 1895, Ark.
4-9. Myrtle Dailey, born July 26, 1897, died Dec. 1911.
4-10. Mark Amplys Dailey, born Sept. 3, 1898, died Feb. 1900, of Measles.

4-3. Alice Dailey, born June 27, 1884, Bradley County, Ark., married William Wesley Ritchey Dec. 1, 1903, Gravelridge, Bradley County, Ark. He was born Dec. 20, 1885, Bradley County, Ark. They were farmers, and Seven Day Adventist.

Children:
4-3-1. William Hardy Ritchey, born Sept. 28, 1904, Griffin, Ark., died Oct. 21, 1907.
4-3-2. Clarence Earl Ritchey, born March 22, 1909, Gravelridge, Ark., married Clara Mae Sutterfield from Elliott, Ark., March 31, 1931, Camden, Ouachita County, Ark., by R. L. Body. Recorded in book JJ, page 76, Camden, Ouachita County, Ark. She was 17 and he was 22.
Children: Son, born April 5, 1932 - Carlton - Carrie - Carlene -Christine, died.
4-3-3. Clifton Gerald Ritchey, born Sept. 12, 1911, Griffin, Ark., married Elora Tolande April 20, 1935, Camden, Ark., by W. P. Chedster. Recorded in book LL, page 172, Camden, Ark. She was 18.
Children: Melba Rose - Arthur Jerrell - Jerry Lynn.
4-3-4. Curtis Clyde Ritchey, born Sept. 8, 1913, Globe, Ariz., married Ruth Tolande from Camden, Ark., age 18, Sept. 10, 1934, recorded in book 15, page 573,

El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He married second, Louise. No children.

4-3-5. Cloyse Worthen Ritchey, born June 22, 1916, Globe, Ariz., married Myra E. Holland, age 18, in 1937, Ealnoma, Ark., by D. W. Stork. Recorded in book NN, page 55, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was 21.
Child: Cloyse Arley Ritchey.

4-3-6. James Arley Ritchey, born Jan. 7, 1923, died July 15, 1925.

4-5. John Paul Dailey, born Dec. 16, 1887, died Aug. 1925, in Old Mexico. No one knew just the cause of his death. He married Pearl Robertson near Joplin, Mo. They lived in Douglas, Arizona. She married second, Strahan.

Children:
4-5-1. Evelyn Dailey, born Oct. 1912.
4-5-2. Woodrow Dailey, born 1914.
4-5-3. John Paul Dailey Jr., born Aug. 1916, had red hair like his mother.

4-8. Dona Mabel Dailey, born April 5, 1895, married Willie Ted Gates Feb. 5, 1910, Lanark, Bradley County, Ark. He was born Jan. 9, 1889. They were farmers.

Children:
4-8-1. Willie Edward Gates, born Nov. 28, 1910, Spring Hill, Bradley Co., Ark.
4-8-2. Marie Zannie Gates, born Sept. 9, 1912, Bradley County, Ark.
4-8-3. Jimmie B. Gates, born Aug. 4, 1914, single.
4-8-4. Alva Benjamin Gates, born Nov. 14, 1916.
4-8-5. Earnie Ted Gates, born Nov. 27, 1918.
4-8-6. Bernice Gates, born Feb. 9, 1921.
4-8-7. Ethel Modean Gates, born Jan. 16, 1923, single.
4-8-8. Mary Evelyn Gates, born July 30, 1925, died July 26, 1945.
4-8-9. Noma Gates, born Aug. 8, 1927.

4-8-1. Willie Edward Gates, born Nov. 28, 1910, Bradley County, Ark., married Cora Smith May 1933, Moro Bay, Ark., divorced. She was born Nov. 19, 1917. He married second, Georgia Sutton Aug. 1, 1945. She was born 1926.
Children by Cora:
4-8-1-1. Margaret Gates, born Sept. 13, 1935.
4-8-1-2. Charles Edward Gates, born Feb. 12, 1937.
4-8-1-3. Clifford Ted Gates, born Oct. 25, 1939.
4-8-1-4. Lillie Mae Gates, born 1943.
Child by Georgia:
4-8-1-5. Willie Mae Gates, born June 26, 1946.

4-8-2. Marie Zannie Gates, born Sept. 9, 1912, married Earl Osborne March 1934. He was born Jan. 28, 1911.
Children:
4-8-2-1. Elmer Dee Osborne, born Jan. 4, 1935.
4-8-2-2. Earline Osborne, born 1940.

4-8-3. Jimmie B. Gates, born Aug. 4, 1914, single. He was inducted into U. S. service Sept. 1, 1941. He was Staff Sergeant, and served in Italy, France, Scotland, England, Belgium, Germany and Africa. He had seven battle stars and good conduct medal, and six stripes for overseas duty. Discharged Sept. 1945.

4-8-4. Alva Benjamin Gates, born Nov. 14, 1916, married Esther Sled May 26, 1936. She was born April 20, 1922.
Children:
4-8-4-1. Kenneth Ray Gates, born June 11, 1938.
4-8-4-2. Eva Nell Gates, born Nov. 7, 1940.
4-8-4-3. Patricia Ann Gates, born Feb. 22, 1942.

4-8-5. Earnie Ted Gates, born Nov. 27, 1918, married Reba Modeana Loomis June 17, 1937. She was born Aug. 20, 1921. He was inducted into service Feb.19,

1942, at Camp Robinson, Little Rock, Ark. T. 5 Rank, served in South Pacific, 1332 A.T.C., was in the India Jungles. Discharged Dec. 6, 1945, in World War II.

Children:

4-8-5-1. Mabel Jean Gates, born April 6, 1940.

4-8-5-2. Della Marilyn Gates, born June 18, 1941.

4-8-5-3. Billy Earnie Gates, born June 5, 1944, died next day.

4-8-6. Bernice Gates, born Feb. 9, 1921, married Barney Ray Adams Dec. 19, 1944. He was born April 20, 1926. He was inducted into the service of U.S., Aug. 22, 1944, he was a Corporal in the European theater, has a Purple Heart and Good Conduct medal. He lost one leg in England, wounded in Belgium Feb. 20, 1945. Discharged Nov. 6, 1946.

Child:

4-8-6-1. Dannie Gene Adams, born April 8, 1947.

4-8-8. Mary Evelyn Gates, born July 30, 1925, died July 26, 1945, married Alvin Clinton McMurry Nov. 17, 1944.

Child:

4-8-8-1. Infant, born dead July 26, 1945.

4-8-9. Noma Gates, born Aug. 8, 1927, married Charles La Mar Kitchens Dec. 24, 1946. He was born July 21, 1925.

5. Hardy Keele Poole, born Aug. 16, 1856, died May 22, 1948, Jennie, Ark. (a son of Harrison Keele Poole), married first, Jennetta Bratton (Nettie) Nov. 11, 1875, by Alfred McClendon J. P., recorded in book B, page 172, Warren, Bradley County, Ark. She was 16 and he was 19. He married second, Martha Mae Hall (Mattie) Dec. 1888, Warren, Ark. She was born 1871. He was a Free Will Baptist.

Children by Nettie:

5-1. Minnie Lee Poole, born Dec. 15, 1879, died 1927.

5-2. Fredrick Poole, born Aug. 12, 1882, died June 10, 1918, had a son, Hardy Poole, killed in World War II.

Children by Mattie:

5-3. Iva Poole, born 1890.

5-4. Grover Poole, born 1892.

5-5. Dan Poole, born 1895, died 1936.

5-6. Edna Olive Poole, born 1896, died 1928.

5-7. Harrison Tolor Poole, born 1897.

5-8. Noble Garland Poole, born Dec. 7, 1898.

5-9. Julus Poole, born March 1900, single, a Baptist.

5-10. Susie Ann Poole, born 1901.

5-11. Vera Poole, born 1904, died 1924.

5-12. Beulah Poole, born March 28, 1905.

5-13. Rosa Marie Poole, born 1906.

5-14. Infant, born dead.

5-3. Iva Poole, born 1890, married John Adams.

Children:

5-3-1. Grady Adams, born about 1918, was in World War II.

5-3-2. Kenneth William Adams, born about 1923, was in World War II.

5-3-3. Wilton Rosa Adams, born 1925, was in World War II.

5-4. Grover Poole, born 1892, married Freda. She was born 1896. They are Free Will Baptist. Two of their children were in the war.

Children: Royce Calvert, James, and Richard Brant Poole.

5-6. Edna Olive Poole, born 1896, died 1928, married Edmond McQuiston. He was born 1886. They were Holiness. He married a second time.

Children:
5-6-1. Helen McQuiston, born about 1912.
5-6-2. Kathleen McQuiston, born about 1914.
5-6-3. Hardy McQuiston, born about 1917.
5-6-4. Claude McQuiston, born about 1920, a twin.
5-6-5. Clyde McQuiston, born about 1920, a twin, died.
5-6-6. Billy Hugh McQuiston, born about 1928, a twin.
5-6-7. Twin of Billy, born dead.

5-7. Harrison Tolor Poole, born 1897, married Inez. She was born 1906. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children:
5-7-1. Alline Poole, born Dec. 25, 1927.
5-7-2. Pauline Poole, born March 4, 1932.
5-7-3. Jo Ann Poole, born Dec. 28, 1939.

5-8. Noble Garland Poole, born Dec. 7, 1898, married Ollie. They were Baptist.

Children:
5-8-1. Mildred Poole.
5-8-2. Noble Garland Poole Jr., entered U.S. service 1941.
5-8-3. George Steverson Poole, entered U.S. service 1941.

5-10. Susie Ann Poole, born 1901, married Odie Cone. They were Free Will Baptist.

Children:
5-10-1. Lula Mae Cone, born 1921.
5-10-2. Charles McDonel Cone, born 1923, entered U.S. service 1941.
5-10-3. James Cone, born 1925, entered U.S. service 1941.

5-11. Vera Poole, born 1904, died 1924, married Otto Bippus. He was born 1892, died 1946. She was a Free Will Baptist.

Children:
5-11-1. Lester Hardy Bippus, born 1920, entered U.S. service 1941.
5-11-2. Dorothy Faye Bippus, born 1921, member of Christian Church.

5-12. Beulah Poole, born March 28, 1905, married Otis Burnice Allbritton. He was born June 22, 1905. They are farmers. No children.

5-13. Rosa Marie Poole, born 1906, married John Vernon Bennett. He was born 1905. She is a Holiness, and he is a Catholic.

Child:
5-13-1. Anvill Koole Bennett, born 1929.

III. William Tappley Poole (Will), born Sept. 8, 1828, died Feb. 10, 1903, buried at Good Hope Cemetery, Primitive Baptist Church near Oakland, La. He died with pneumonia. He married Caroline Deshazo 1851. She was born May 20, 1833, died Nov. 1910. He was a farmer,and wore a beard. He lost an arm in the Civil War. The records of the War Department show that William T. Poole, private, Company G 19th Regiment (Dockery's) Arkansas Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted March 1, 1862, Union County, Arkansas, also shown as Hillsboro, Arkansas. The company muster roll for March 1, to April 30, 1863, last on file, shows him present. Union prisoner of war records show that he was captured July 4, 1863, at Vicksburg, Mississippi, and paroled at the same place July 13, 1863.

Children:
1. Mattie Poole, born 1852, died 1861, age 9 yr.
2. Mary Poole (Skeet), born 1855.
3. William Joshua Poole, born Dec. 18, 1858.
4. Sarah Ann Poole (Sally), born April 16, 1861.
5. Rosa Caroline Poole (Old gentleman), born Aug. 24, 1864.
6. Charlotte Jane Poole (Dot), born Aug. 4, 1866, La Pile, Ark.
7. Virginia Partine Poole (Jennie), born June 28, 1869.
8. John Hardy Poole (Shen), born March 30, 1872.
9. Linnie Georgia Poole, born July 17, 1876.
10. Texas Poole (Scrapton), born Jan. 28, 1879.

2. Mary Poole (Skeet), born 1855, died 1911, married Frank Harrel, he died, no children. She married second, Alley Vestal, no children.

3. William Joshua Poole (Josh), born Dec. 18, 1858, died Feb. 25, 1936. He married Frances Rebecca Head March 14, 1877, recorded in book D, page 247, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was born April 1, 1858, died Feb. 12, 1919, buried at Jehovah Church near El Dorado, Ark. He was called Bull in his younger days.

Children:
3-1. William Thomas Poole (Bill), born Feb. 22, 1878.
3-2. Lynn Poole, born Aug. 14, 1880.
3-3. Charley Eber Poole (Sack), born Feb. 11, 1882.
3-4. Elizabeth Lee Poole, born Jan. 29, 1884.
3-5. Fannie Laura Poole, born Dec. 12, 1891.

3-1. William Thomas Poole (Bill), born Feb. 22, 1878, married Orena Jarmon Oct. 18, 1905. She was born April 5, 1888.

Child:
3-1-1. William Gilbert Poole, born Oct. 7, 1914, Allen, Collin County, Tex.

3-2. Lynn Poole, born Aug. 14, 1880, married Ed Vestal, separated. (She had a child named Buster, born Aug. 16, 1900, who married Maggie, they had a girl named Fay).Then she married Burson, separated, no children.

3-3. Charley Eber Poole (Sack), born Feb. 11, 1882, married Etta Key May 9, 1915. She was born Jan. 14, 1896. They are Baptist.

Children:
3-3-1. James Cleo Poole, born March 12, 1916.
3-3-2. Birdie Lucille Poole, born Feb. 15, 1918.
3-3-3. T. J. Poole, born Dec. 1920, died Feb. 2, 1921, age 3 months, buried at Chapel Hill Cemetery near Ouachita, Ark.

3-3-4. Charley Eber Poole Jr., born March 25, 1927.
3-3-5. Billy Clyde Poole, born Feb. 12, 1932.
3-3-6. Jimmy Wayne Poole, born April 20, 1936.
3-3-7. Sammy Frank Poole, born Nov. 12, 1940.

3-3-1. James Cleo Poole, born March 12, 1916, married Willie Faye Smith April 12, 1947. She was born Nov. 24, 1918, Natchez, Mississippi. He was in the army four years.

3-3-2. Birdie Lucille Poole, born Feb. 15, 1918, married Walter H. Carter April 12, 1941. He was born Jan. 31, 1917, Carthage, Ark. He was a farmer, and a timber worker.
Children:
3-3-2-1. Flora Ann Carter, born Feb. 5, 1942, died Feb. 14, 1942, buried at Chapel Hill Cemetery near Ouachita, Ark.
3-3-2-2. Carolyn Jeanette Carter, born Jan. 30, 1943, Ouachita, Ark.
3-3-2-3. John Wesley Carter, born Feb. 16, 1946, Ouachita, Ark.

3-4. Elizabeth Lee Poole (Lizzie), born Jan. 29, 1884, died Dec. 15, 1912, married James Jerden Jones Dec. 22, 1903, a third half cousin. He was born May 31, 1884, died Dec. 15, 1912. They died in a few hours of each other.

Children:
3-4-1. Della Mae Jones, born Sept. 27, 1904, Strong, Ark.
3-4-2. William Odel Jones, born June 15, 1906.
3-4-3. Audry Ellen Jones, born Oct. 25, 1908.
3-4-4. Grady Clifton Jones, born Jan. 11, 1911.

3-4-1. Della Mae Jones, born Sept. 27, 1904, Strong, Ark., married Willie Dillon Aug. 27, 1926. He was born Dec. 1901.
Children:
3-4-1-1. Billy Gordon Dillon, born Sept. 6, 1928.
3-4-1-2. Mary Doll Dillon, born Sept. 7, 1931.

3-4-2. William Odel Jones, born June 15, 1906, married Gail Murphy May 12, 1933.
Child:
3-4-2-1. Penelope Gail Jones (Pen), born Jan. 2, 1938.

3-4-3. Audry Ellen Jones, born Oct. 25, 1908, married Clifton McNeal March 5, 1927.
Children:
3-4-3-1. James Clifton McNeal, born Sept. 27, 1928.
3-4-3-2. Glenda Janice McNeal, born March 20, 1936.

3-4-4. Grady Clifton Jones, born Jan. 11, 1911, married Lowphelia Newsome Dec. 3, 1932. She was born March 16, 1910.

3-5. Fannie Laura Poole, born Dec. 12, 1891, died Dec. 26, 1922, buried in Prescott, Ark., married Louie E. King 1913.

Children:
3-5-1. Ishmal King, lived in New Boston, Tex., R 1. % Sherlock Store.
3-5-2. Jake King.
3-5-3. Hermon King, lived in Omaha, Tex.
3-5-4. Harold Clifton King, killed in action Nov. 28, 1944, on Leyte Island, P. I. in Pacific, World War II.
3-5-5. Carroll Clifford King, single, a twin to Harold Clifton King. I wrote to him Jan. 17, 1949, and his Landlady answered. I am writing in regards of Carroll King. He did stay here with us but has been gone over two

months. If you know where he might be please tell him to write me and I will send him his mail that has come since he left, he also had two Gov. checks. Yours Truly, Mrs. Lizzie Carter, Ouachita, Ark.
I sent the card to his brother, Ishmal King.

* * * *

4. Sarah Ann Poole (Sally), born April 16, 1861, died Sept. 20, 1899, married Jesse Johnston Jan.3, 1880, recorded in book E, page 222, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Oct. 2, 1860, died July 28, 1903, buried at Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. He married second, Mrs. Emma (Adams) Finley. They had one child.

Children by first wife:
4-1. Mallie Ann Johnston, born Dec. 16, 1885, Oakland, La.
4-2. Jennie Lou Johnston, born May 2, 1890, Oakland, La.
4-3. Rosa Anna Johnston, born Nov. 19, 1894, Oakland, La.
4-4. Mary Ola Johnston, born Nov. 12, 1897, Oakland, La.
4-5. Sarah Ann Johnston (Sally), born Sept. 19, 1899, Oakland, La.

Child by second wife:
4-6. Golden Alexander Johnston, born June 28, 1902.

4-1. Mallie Ann Johnston, born Dec. 16, 1885, Oakland, La., married George Elisha Smith Dec. 18, 1901. He was born May 30, 1880, died Aug. 5, 1954.

Children:
4-1-1. John Harvey Smith, born June 3, 1903.
4-1-2. Ressie Lou Smith, born Jan. 29, 1904.
4-1-3. Jesse Hansford Smith, born Dec. 6, 1908.
4-1-4. Heber Lee Smith, born March 16, 1912.
4-1-5. James Ralph Smith, Born March 8, 1914.
4-1-6. Kerney Odgen Smith, born Aug. 8, 1917, died March 1, 1918, buried at Harpersprings, Union County, Ark.

4-1-1. John Harvey Smith, born June 3, 1903, married Kate Mae Oren June 1927, divorced. He married second, Joye Stein June 9, 1934.

4-1-2. Ressie Lou Smith, born Jan. 29, 1904, married John Wesley Kelley Nov. 21,1927.

4-1-4. Heber Lee Smith, born March 16, 1912, died March 14, 1953, buried at Harpersprings, married Glenora Lorine Sehon Sept. 7, 1936. She was born July 19, 1916.
Children:
4-1-4-1. Linda Sue Smith, born July 11, 1935.
4-1-4-2. Harvey Kern Smith, born Oct. 13, 1938.

4-2. Jennie Lou Johnston, born May 2, 1890, Oakland, La., married William Edward West Dec. 24, 1907.

Children:
4-2-1. Lou Ellen West, born March 1910.
4-2-2. Rosa Lee West, born Feb. 1913.
4-2-3. William Augusta West, born May 1916.
4-2-4. Edward Johnston West, born March 7, 1928.

4-2-1. Lou Ellen West, born March 1910, married Dellman Cogbill 1935. She died June 1936.

Child:
4-2-1-1. William Ross Cogbill, born April 1936.

4-3. Rosa Anna Johnston, born Nov. 19, 1894, married Ose B. Richardson June 28,1910.

Children:
4-3-1. Sarah Hazel Richardson, born 1912, in Ala.
4-3-2. Morris Richardson, born 1914.
4-3-3. Dorsey Richardson, born 1916, single.
4-3-4. Ethel Richardson, born 1918, single.
4-3-5. Edna Joyce Richardson, born March 10, 1933.

4-3-1. Sarah Hazel Richardson, born 1912, in Ala., died June 22, 1936. She married Claude McCoye 1929, divorced. She married second, Tommy Miryes March 1934.

4-3-2. Morris Richardson, born 1914, married Annie Ruth ____.
Children:
4-3-2-1. Jo Anna Richardson, born 1936.
4-3-2-2. Carolyn Richardson, born 1937.

4-4. Mary Ola Johnston, born Nov. 12, 1897, Oakland, La., married Sam Jones Varnell March 1916.

Children:
4-4-1. William Edward Varnell, born April 7, 1914.
4-4-2. Veo Varnell, born May 19, 1918.
4-4-3. Sam Jones Varnell Jr., born April 9, 1928.

4-4-1. William Edward Varnell, born April 7, 1914, married Belle Grice April 1936.

4-5. Sarah Ann Johnston (Sally), born Sept. 19, 1899, married Tommy Poss 1915, divorced. She married second, R. N. Lawing April 1927.

* * * *

5. Rosa Caroline Poole (Old Gentleman), born Aug. 24, 1864, died Sept. 12, 1944, married Lemon Winlock Taunton Feb. 18, 1885, recorded in book G, page 45, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born July 2, 1860, Ala., died March 18, 1935. He was a farmer, and owned his home five miles west of Marion, La.

Children:
5-1. Florence Mittie Taunton, born July 31, 1889, Marion, La.
5-2. Olive Roberts Taunton (Bertie), born Nov. 22, 1891, Marion, La.
5-3. Norma Taunton, born March 21, 1894, Marion, La.
5-4. Willie Pearl Taunton, born June 17, 1897, Marion, La.
5-5. Osborn Taunton, born March 7, 1900, Marion, La.
5-6. Claude Arlington Taunton, born Aug. 9, 1902, Marion, La.
5-7. Lillie Boyce Taunton, born March 18, 1906, Marion, La.

5-1. Florence Mittie Taunton, born July 31, 1889, Marion, La.,died Aug. 3, 1934, buried in Concord Cemetery. She married William Howard Wallace July 26, 1912,Marion, La. He was born Nov. 25, 1886, Marion, La. He was a mechanic. They were Baptist.

Child:
5-1-1. Flynn Lajoy Wallace, born Nov. 22, 1913, Marion, La.

5-1-1. Flynn Lajoy Wallace, born Nov. 22, 1913, Marion, La., married Elizabeth Gulley 1933. She was born 1916. He was born in his grandmother's home;

graduated from Linville High School; served three years in the army; but did not go overseas.
Child:
5-1-1-1. Florence Ann Wallace, born Oct. 1934, Monroe, La., died Sept. 1936, buried at Ouachita, La.

5-2. Olive Roberta Taunton (Bertie), born Nov. 22, 1891, Marion, La., died March 10, 1936, buried in Concord Cemetery two miles from Marion, La. She married Ollie Terry Andrews Jan. 15, 1911, Marion, La. He was born March 7, 1887, Marion, La. He was a farmer. They were Baptist.

Children:
5-2-1. Ollie Claudine Andrews, born Nov. 18, 1911, Marion, La.
5-2-2. Reita Andrews, born Aug. 29, 1913, Marion, La.
5-2-3. Sudie Lee Andrews, born Feb. 17, 1915, Marion, La.
5-2-4. Roma Laurice Andrews, born March 19, 1920, Marion, La.

5-2-1. Ollie Claudine Andrews, born Nov. 18, 1911, Marion, La., married Van C. Worsham June 14, 1940, Sarepta, La. He was born March 4, 1908, Sarepta, La. She graduated from Marion High School, and received her A.B. Degree from Louisiana Polytechnic Institute, Rustin, La. They were Baptist.
Children:
5-2-1-1. Carole Sue Worsham, born Aug. 12, 1941, Sarepta, La.
5-2-1-2. Nancy Dean Worsham, born Oct. 26, 1944, Sarepta, La.
5-2-1-3. Van C. Worsham Jr., born April 29, 1946, Sarepta, La.

5-2-2. Reita Andrews, born Aug. 29, 1913, Marion, La., single. Received her A.B. Degree from Louisiana Polytechnic Institute, Ruston, La. She taught school. She was a Baptist.

5-2-3. Sudie Lee Andrews, born Feb. 17, 1915, Marion, La., married Harold C. Nelson Oct. 29, 1937, Arcadia, La. He was born Aug. 6, 1911, Laran, La. She received her degree in Home Economics from L.P.I., Ruston, La. They were Baptist.
Children:
5-2-3-1. Jo Ann Nelson, born Aug. 15, 1938, Ruston, La.
5-2-3-2. James Harold Nelson, born April 27, 1940, Ruston, La.

5-2-4. Roma Laurice Andrews, born March 19, 1920, Marion, La., married Elton J. Larance June 3, 1938, Marion, La. He was born July 17, 1915, Hilly, La. He was a Mason; attended college; and was a lumber and saw mill man. He served eighteen months in the army. They were Methodist.
Children:
5-2-4-1. Patsy Laurice Larance, born Dec. 28, 1941, Ruston, La.
5-2-4-2. Elton J. Larance Jr., born Nov. 12, 1943, Ruston, La.

5-3. Norma Taunton, born March 21, 1894, Marion, La., died May 30, 1945, buried in Concord Cemetery two miles from Marion, La., single. She taught school for twenty five years. She had an A.B. Degree from Louisiana Polytechnic Institute, Ruston, La.

5-4. Willie Pearl Taunton, born June 17, 1897, Marion, La., married Jack Cleveland Boyd Nov. 30, 1922, at the Minister's home near Farmerville, La. He was born Jan. 3, 1891, Poplar Bluff, Mo. He served two years in World War I. One year overseas in the 17th M. G. Bn. Sixth Div. He was a member of D.A.V. He was a Mason, and operated a stock farm. No children.

5-5. Osborn Taunton, born March 7, 1900, Marion, La., died April 29, 1936, buried in Concord Cemetery two miles from Marion, La., married Clarice Burgay June 17, 1922,

Oakland, La. She was born 1902. He was a farmer. They were Baptist.

Children:
5-5-1. Glaycen Osborn Taunton, born April 25, 1924, died Dec. 26, 1940, buried at Farmerville, La.
5-5-2. Maxwell Ray Taunton, born Oct. 16, 1925, graduated from high school in Farmerville, La. He served nearly two years in Army A.F. as Ball gunner on Liborator, was several months with A.A.F. Italy, in World War II.
5-5-3. Maurice Burgay, Taunton, born April 4, 1927. He graduated from Farmerville, La., High School, and served 18 or 20 months in the Navy.

5-6. Claude Arlington Taunton, born Aug. 9, 1902, Marion, La., married Faye Brooks Sept. 22, 1934, Farmerville, La. She was born Aug. 25, 1917, Marion, La. They were Methodist.

Children:
5-6-1. James Winlock Taunton, born Dec. 24, 1935, Marion, La.
5-6-2. Rosemary Taunton, born Dec. 3, 1939, Sadie, La.

5-7. Lillie Boyce Taunton, born March 18, 1906, Marion, La., married Huey Dan Green June 11, 1926, Marion, La. He was born Feb. 11, 1900, Marion, La. He was a 32nd degree Mason and Shriner. They were Methodist.

Children:
5-7-1. Mary Virginia Green, born Jan. 16, 1928, Marion, La.
5-7-2. Daniel Burbon Green, born Sept. 29, 1929, graduated from Marion High School, attended L.P.E., Ruston, La., in 1947.
5-7-3. Bobbie Lane Green, born Oct. 27, 1941.

5-7-1. Mary Virginia Green, born Jan. 16, 1928, Marion, La., married Conrad R. Jarman Jr., Dec. 23, 1946, Marion, La. He was born April 17, 1924. He served three years in the Marines. He attended L.P.E., Ruston, La., in 1947. She graduated from Marion High School, Marion, La., and attended L.P.E., Ruston, La., in 1947.

* * * *

6. Charlotte Jane Poole (Dot), born Aug. 4, 1866, La Pile, Ark., married Charley William Toler Nov. 29, 1883, La Pile, Ark., recorded in book F, page 285, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Jan. 8, 1864, died May 3, 1942.

Children:
6-1. Almed Toler (Alley), born Oct. 12, 1884, Oakland, La.
6-2. William Robert Toler, born Oct. 28, 1886, Oakland, La.
6-3. Jim Charley Toler, born July 17, 1889, Oakland, La.
6-4. John Grover Toler, born June 12, 1892, Oakland, La.
6-5. Joseph Madison Toler, born Sept. 12, 1894, Oakland, La.
6-6. Minnie Mae Toler, born Dec. 9, 1896, died July 8, 1931.
6-7. Ivan Ollie Toler, born Aug. 10, 1899, Oakland, La.
6-8. Pearl June Toler, born Sept. 6, 1901, Oakland, La.
6-9. B. B. Toler, born Feb. 6, 1904, Oakland, La. (a girl).
6-10. Tommie Toler, born July 10, 1908, Oakland, La. (a girl).

6-1. Almed Toler (Alley), born Oct. 12, 1884, Oakland, La., married Francis Marion Bardin (Frank) Nov. 16, 1899, Oakland, La. He was born Sept. 20, 1877, Concord, Ark. They own their home at Oakland, La.

Children:

6-1-1. Rufus Garland Bardin, Born April 3, 1901, Oakland, La.

6-1-2. Francis Gordon Bardin, born April 12, 1903, died April 23, 1939.
6-1-3. Eran Eliza Bardin, born Dec. 29, 1904, Oakland, La.
6-1-4. Jimmie Bardin, born April 16, 1907, Oakland, La.
6-1-5. Bedie Beatrice Bardin, born Feb. 16, 1909, Oakland, La.
6-1-6. Grover Clyde Bardin, born April 12, 1911, Oakland, La.
6-1-7. Marie Bardin, born April 19, 1913, Oakland, La.
6-1-8. Charlie Toler Bardin, born Feb. 16, 1919, Oakland, La.

6-1-1. Rufus Garland Bardin, born April 3, 1901, Oakland, La., married first, Gertrude Castright, separated. He married second, Mildred Nelson Aug. 1942.

6-1-2. Francis Gordon Bardin, born April 12, 1903, Oakland, La., died April 23, 1939. He married Hilda Pitre Dec. 27, 1925. She was born Nov. 5, 1902.
Child:
6-1-2-1. Yvonne Marie Bardin, born April 27, 1926.

6-1-3. Eran Eliza Bardin, born Dec. 29, 1904, Oakland, La., married Hugh Nelson July 29, 1920. He was born Jan. 7, 1901, died 1933. She married Hendrix Dunn Feb. 1942.
Children:
6-1-3-1. Bardin Hubert Nelson, born Aug. 25, 1921.
6-1-3-2. Rex Francis Nelson, born Aug. 2, 1928.
6-1-3-3. Billie Ray Nelson, born Oct. 21, 1930.
6-1-3-4. Walter Hugh Nelson, born Nov. 21, 1934.

6-1-4. Jimmie Bardin, born April 16, 1907, Oakland, La., married Irene Nettles Dec. 28, 1930. She was born April 13.
Child:
6-1-4-1. Mary Ann Bardin, born Sept. 19, 1934.

6-1-5. Bedie Beatrice Bardin, born Feb. 16, 1909, Oakland, La., married Roy Bradley Aug. 9, 1926. He was born Nov. 22, 1900.
Children:
6-1-5-1. Marion Bradley, born March 22, 1927.
6-1-5-2. Benoit Bradley, born July 4, 1934.

6-1-6. Grover Clyde Bardin, born April 12, 1911, Oakland, La., married Olive Edwards Dec. 12, 1928. She was born Aug. 30, 1914.
Child:
6-1-6-1. Dwayne Bardin, born Sept. 17, 1932.

6-1-7. Marie Bardin, born April 19, 1913, Oakland, La., married Herbert Pitre Dec. 29, 1938. He was born Oct. 30, 1920.

6-1-8. Charlie Toler Bardin, born Feb. 16, 1919, Oakland, La., married Inez Tollison April 12, 1941.
Child:
6-1-8-1. Charlotte Ann Bardin, born Jan. 27, 1942.

6-2. William Robert Toler, born Oct. 28, 1886, Oakland, La., married Emma Dawkins Jan. 8, 1911. She was born Oct. 21, 1891.

Child:
6-2-1. Hazel Marie Toler, born May 2, 1912.

6-3. Jim Charley Toler, born July 17, 1889, Oakland, La., married Mary Lou Dawkins April 12, 1913.

Children:

6-3-1. Glendon Dawkins Toler, born March 28, 1914.
6-3-2. Mary Louise Toler, born Dec. 8, 1920.

6-4. John Grover Toler, born June 12, 1892, Oakland, La., married Nellie Wright.

Children:
6-4-1. Emma Jean Toler, born Aug. 22, 1923.
6-4-2. Robert Toler, born Nov. 15, 1927.

6-5. Joseph Madison Toler, born Sept. 12, 1894, Oakland, La., married Bettie Lee Vestal Nov. 23, 1913. She was born Nov. 13, 1898.

Children:
6-5-1. William Gadie Toler, born Aug. 24, 1914.
6-5-2. Ralph Earle Toler, born May 17, 1920.

6-7. Ivan Ollie Toler, born Aug. 10, 1899, Oakland, La., married Nell Scott Dec. 24, 1922.

Child:
6-7-1. Ivan Ollie Toler Jr., born Aug. 9, 1923, was in World War II.

6-8. Pearl June Toler, born Sept. 6, 1901, Oakland, La., married Holland Tabor Oct. 1919. He was born May 26.

Children:
6-8-1. Helen Tabor, born Aug. 19, 1920.
6-8-2. James Donald Tabor, born April 30, 1929.
6-8-3. Joe Nell Tabor, born July 18, 1932.
6-8-4. George Harrell Tabor, born March 25, 1935.

6-9. B. B. Toler, born Feb. 6, 1904, Oakland, La., married J. Hugh Allen Feb. 6, 1926.

Children:
6-9-1. Mazie Jane Allen, born Dec. 10, 1928, died March 6, 1929.
6-9-2. Sharon Sunshine Allen, born April 30, 1930.
6-9-3. Robert Thomas Allen, born Dec. 14, 1939.

6-10. Tommie Toler, born July 10, 1908, Oakland, La., married Carl Leon Jones Aug. 1, 1925.

Children:
6-10-1. Leontine Elain Jones, born June 1, 1926.
6-10-2. Carroll Bee Jones, born July 15, 1939.

* * * *

7. Virginia Partine Poole (Jennie or Shud), born June 28, 1869, died Dec. 1, 1901, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La., married William Read Dickerson March 12, 1889, recorded March 7, 1889, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born March 18, 1869, Summerfield, Claiborne Parish, La. He married second, Verda Ophelia Taunton July 3, 1903.

Children:
7-1. Laura Mae Dickerson, born Oct. 5, 1891, Union County, Ark., married Thornton H. Andrew. Children: Clyde Andrew, Frankie Virginia Andrew, Myrle Andrew.

7-2. Georgia Texas Dickerson, born Jan. 12, 1894, Union County, Ark., died Dec. 1924

married John Bradshaw. Married second, John Marian Dollar. Married third, N. E. Towns.

Child by Bradshaw:
7-2-1. Homer Bradshaw, born May 1910.

Child by Dollar:
7-2-2. John M. Dollar, born March 16, 1915.

Children by Towns:
7-2-3. Afton Towns, born July 13, 1919.
7-2-4. Joyce Earline Towns, born March 1921, twins.
7-2-5. Gurson Eugene Towns, born March 1921, twins.

7-3. Almer Caroline Dickerson, born Feb. 20, 1897, Union County, Ark., married first, Charles Arthur Townson Sr. She married second, William R. Buckland.

Children by Townson:
7-3-1. Charles Arthur Townson Jr.
7-3-2. Catherine Townson, born July 4, 1919, Arkansas City, Ark.

7-4. William Jushua Dickerson, born Nov. 12, 1900, died July 16, 1902, Union County, Ark.

* * * *

8. John Hardy Poole (Shon), born March 30, 1872, died Nov. 21, 1937, married Rocettie Vestal (Rosetta) Jan. 26, 1893, recorded in book J, page 141, Union County, Ark. She was born Aug. 9, 1872, died Feb. 15, 1938.

Children:
8-1. Grace Edith Poole, born Dec. 16, 1894, Strong, Ark.
8-2. William Shafter Poole, born July 19, 1899.
8-3. James Stanley Poole (Jimmie), born Jan. 7, 1902, died June 24, 1928, single.
8-4. Harry Lewis Poole, born Aug. 2, 1904.

8-1. Grace Edith Poole, born Dec. 16, 1894, seven miles S.E., of Strong, Ark., married Riston Thomas Horne (Tom) May 17, 1920, at the Methodist Church in Strong, Ark. He was born April 3, 1886, near Monroe, Union County, N. C.

Children:
8-1-1. Infant boy, born dead March 9, 1921, El Dorado, Ark.
8-1-2. Marie Ercelle Horne, born Feb. 12, 1922, El Dorado, Ark.
8-1-3. Infant girl, born dead Feb. 19, 1923, El Dorado, Ark.
8-1-4. Jeannette Horne, born April 19, 1924, El Dorado, Ark.
8-1-5. Thomas Poole Horne, born March 10, 1926, El Dorado, Ark.

8-2. William Shafter Poole, born July 19, 1899, died June 6, 1925, buried in Good Hope Cemetery at the Primitive Baptist Church near Oakland, La. He married Mary Alice Gathright March 3, 1921. She was born March 1, 1903, Strong, Ark. Their grandparents were half sister and brother.

Children:
8-2-1. Helen Virginia Poole, born July 26, 1922.
8-2-2. Mildred Ann Poole, born March 25, 1924.

8-2-1. Helen Virginia Poole, born July 26, 1922, married Albert Earl Prothro Aug. 24, 1943, at the First Baptist Church, El Dorado, Ark. He was born May 2, 1915, El Dorado, Ark. He served in World War II. as Army Air Corps

Engineering Draftsman and Clerk, a Staff Sergeant in England and France.
Children:
8-2-1-1. Freida Lynn Prothro, born July 7, 1945, El Dorado, Akr.
8-2-1-2. Rebecca Nan Prothro, born May 7, 1947, died July 1948.

8-2-2. Mildred Ann Poole, born March 25, 1924, married Herbert Foster Truxton Aug. 28, 1946, at the First Baptist Church, El Dorado, Ark. He was born Aug. 17, 1922, Linwood, Pa. They both served in World War II. She as a Wave, and he as a Marine.
Child:
8-2-2-1. Suzanna Truxton, born Aug. 1947, El Dorado, Ark.

8-4. Harry Lewis Poole, born Aug. 2, 1904, married Lessie Rachel Baker June 5, 193). She was born Dec. 12, 1916.

Children:
8-4-1. Virginia Mae Poole, born Aug. 7, 1931, Union County, Ark.
8-4-2. Ollie V. Poole, born March 14, 1933, Union County, Ark.
8-4-3. Mona Allice Poole, born Jan. 13, 1935, Union County, Ark.
8-4-4. Winifred Rosetta Poole, born Jan. 9, 1938, Union County, Ark.
8-4-5. Sandra Lee Poole, born Aug. 22, 1944, Strong, Ark.
8-4-6. Teresa Anne Poole, born May 20, 1947, Strong, Ark.

* * * *

9. Linnie Georgia Poole (Pig Baby), born July 17, 1876, married Jesse Allen Johnson Oct. 26, 1893, recorded in book J, page 237, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Nov. 15, 1874, died July 23, 1943, buried at Sweet Home Church Cemetery near Strong, Ark. He had lost one leg.

Children:
9-1. Arthur Lee Johnson, born Aug. 15, 1894, Strong, Ark.
9-2. Willie Dee Johnson, born June 8, 1897.
9-3. Birdie Rose Johnson, born June 20, 1899.
9-4. Clara Belle Johnson, born July 26, 1903.
9-5. Jesse Wilmer Johnson, born Sept. 19, 1905, single.
9-6. Infant, born Oct. 8, 1907, lived 10 days.
9-7. Emma Jo Johnson, born April 23, 1912.
9-8. Demoza Johnson, born Sept. 3, 1915, died Jan. 16, 1916.
9-9. Hermise Johnson, born Jan. 1, 1920, single.

9-1. Arthur Lee Johnson, born Aug. 15, 1894, Strong, Ark., married Edna Berry Oct. 26, 1913. She was born April 1893.

Children:
9-1-1. Jesse Willard Johnson, born June 7, 1915, Strong, Ark.
9-1-2. Sarah Lee Johnson, born May 14, 1918, Strong, Ark.
9-1-3. Fritz Johnson, born Nov. 1920, married Mary Odom, April 5, 1947.
9-1-4. Mary Virginia Johnson, born Sept. 3, 1924, married Wallace Sumner 1946.

9-1-1. Jesse Willard Johnson, born June 7, 1915, Strong, Ark., married Jewel Terrell Oct. 1937.
Children:
9-1-1-1. Mary Alvenene Johnson, born Dec. 14, 1938.
9-1-1-2. Joe Willard Johnson, born May 1939.
9-1-1-3. Jewell Elizabeth Johnson, born July 22, 1947.

9-1-2. Sarah Lee Johnson, born May 14, 1918, Strong, Ark., married David Smith Feb. 1946.

Child:
9-1-2-1. Mary Alice Smith.

9-2. Willie Dee Johnson, born June 8, 1897, married Eva Lum Dec. 24, 1917. She was born Jan. 1899.

Children:
9-2-1. Willie Maxwell Johnson, born March 1918.
9-2-2. Laura Hilda Johnson, born July 14, 1920.
9-2-3. Jack Dempsy Johnson, born Sept. 10, 1927.
9-2-4. June Johnson, born July 5, 1931.
9-2-5. Charles Jerry Johnson, born Feb. 11, 1936.
9-2-6. Norma Ruth Johnson, born June 9, 1938.

9-3. Birdie Rose Johnson, born June 20, 1899, Union County, Ark., married William Edward Stevens Jan. 12, 1920.

Children:
9-3-1. Robert Mayo Stevens, born June 1921.
9-3-2. James Malcom Stevens, born May 1923.
9-3-3. Mary Lynn Stevens, born July 19, 1927.

9-3-1. Robert Mayo Stevens, born June 1921, married Dorothy Moody 1946.
Child:
9-3-1-1. James Mayo Stevens, born Feb. 27, 1947.

9-4. Clara Belle Johnson, born July 26, 1903, married Aden Burton Allen May 1925.

Children:
9-4-1. Dorothy Sue Allen, born May 1926.
9-4-2. Robert Lee Allen, born April 18, 1928.
9-4-3. Cherry Evon Allen, born Aug. 26, 1932.
9-4-4. Aden Burton Allen Jr., born Dec. 24, 1936.
9-4-5. Donal Franklin Allen, born Nov. 1938.

9-7. Emma Jo Johnson, born April 23, 1912, married Marian Sanders Burns Jr., Jan.28, 1930, by Rev. E. F. Gathright.

Children:
9-7-1. De Lores Monyon Burns, born Jan. 2, 1932.
9-7-2. Bettie Jane Burns, born May 26, 1936.

* * * *

10. Texas Poole (Scrapton), born Jan. 28, 1879, married Arch Nunnally Oct. 22, 1896. He was born Feb. 6, 1875. They were Baptist, and farmers.

Children:
10-1. Lillie Jane Nunnally, born Sept. 25, 1897, Concord, Ark.
10-2. Mary Bethana Nunnally, born Oct. 3, 1899.
10-3. William Marian Nunnally, born Oct. 15, 1901.
10-4. Claronce Nunnally, born Jan. 3, 1904.
10-5. John Davis Nunnally, born Dec. 2, 1905.
10-6. Doss Nunnally, born Feb. 5, 1908, died March 8, 1927, single.
10-7. Ora Belle Nunnally, born May 26, 1910.
10-8. Maude Owasa Nunnally, born Aug. 7, 1912.
10-9. Hazel June Nunnally, born Oct. 31, 1914.
10-10. Gurtha Ruth Nunnally, born Jan. 7, 1918.

10-1. Lillie Jane Nunnally, born Sept. 25, 1897, Concord, Ark., married Jerry Miles Joyce Dec. 1922.

Children:
10-1-1. William Miles Joyce, born Sept. 13, 1926.
10-1-2. Archie Thomas Joyce, born Oct. 14, 1929.

10-2. Mary Bethana Nunnally, born Oct. 3, 1899, married James R. Soda Taunton May 9, 1917.

Children:
10-2-1. Riley Archie Taunton, born Feb. 12, 1918.
10-2-2. William Ralph Taunton, born March 12, 1919.
10-2-3. James Roy Taunton, born Nov. 6, 1920.
10-2-4. Minnie Frances Taunton, born Aug. 23, 1922.

10-3. William Marian Nunnally, born Oct. 15, 1901, married Lou Alice Taunton July 14, 1919.

10-4. Clarence Nunnally, born Jan. 3, 1904, married Brunett Taunton Dec. 2, 1929.

Children:
10-4-1. Clarence Milton Nunnally, born Oct. 18, 1930, Strong, Ark.
10-4-2. Bettie Marie Nunnally, born Aug. 5, 1937, Strong, Ark.
10-4-3. Carolyn Ann Nunnally, born May 4, 1940, Strong, Ark.

10-5. John Davis Nunnally, born Dec. 2, 1905, married Jodie Mae Nelson April 5,1930.

Children:
10-5-1. Peggie Jean Nunnally, born March 27, 1931.
10-5-2. Minnie Bea Nunnally, born May 28, 1935.

10-7. Ora Belle Nunnally, born May 26, 1910, married John Carlin Honeycutt Dec. 25, 1930.

Children:
10-7-1. John Roger Honeycutt, born Aug. 3, 1938.
10-7-2. Jerry Nunnally Honeycutt, born May 22, 1940.

10-8. Maude Owasa Nunnally, born Aug. 7, 1912, married Horace McKinney Aug. 1,1940, Camden, Ark.

10-9. Hazel June Nunnally, born Oct. 31, 1914, married Parnell Wilson Bolding Feb. 22, 1940, El Dorado, Ark. He was born March 16, 1911, Bolding, Ark. The town of Bolding was named for his grandfather.

Child:
10-9-1. Patricia Gale Bolding, born Oct. 7, 1948, El Dorado, Ark.

10-10. Gurtha Ruth Nunnally, born Jan. 7, 1918, married George Robert Booth Jan.11, 1943, Pine Bluff, Ark.

Child:
10-10-1. Candace Nunnally Booth, born July 13, 1947.

CHAPTER V.

IV. Hardy Garrison Poole (Frost), born May 1, 1830, Newton County, Ga., died May 19, 1888, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. He married Susan Rebecca Gathright Feb. 8, 1852, recorded in book B, page 58, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. (Her parents were James C. Gathright and Mary E. ___). They married in a double wedding ceremony with Lucy Jane Poole and Jesse Franklin Gathright. Their children were double cousins. She was born March 4, 1836, Ga., died March 9, 1907, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. He was fair complected. He was a farmer, and owned his land.

The records of the War Department show that H. G. Poole, private, Company G, 9th Regiment Arkansas Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted May 11, 1862, at Corinth, Mississippi, age 32 years and born in Georgia. He was discharged July 26, 1862, on a Surgeon's Certificate of disability, cause not shown.

Children:
1. Mary Elizabeth Poole (Bettie), born Dec. 12, 1852, Union Co., Ark.
2. Sarah Ann Louiza Poole (Sally), born Aug. 26, 1854, Union Co., Ark.
3. Martha Jane Poole (Babe), born June 28, 1855, Union County, Ark.
4. Rebecca Poole, born Jan. 5, 1857, Union County, Ark.
5. Jo Anna Poole (Joe), born May 2, 1858, Union County, Ark.
6. James Fredrick Poole, born June 20, 1860, Union County, Ark.
7. Hardy Garrison Poole Jr., born Dec. 14, 1862, Union County, Ark.
8. Susan Parlee Poole (Dolly), born Jan. 12, 1864, Union County, Ark.
9. Cedonia Poole, born Dec. 24, 1868, Union County, Ark.
10. Lottie Poole, born June 1870, Union County, Ark.
11. Thomas Peter Poole, born Sept. 12, 1872, Union County, Ark.
12. Mittie Lee Poole, born Nov. 13, 1877, died May 18, 1879.
13. Benjamin Franklin Poole, born Dec. 1, 1879, Union County, Ark.

1. Mary Elizabeth Poole (Bettie), born Dec. 12, 1852, Union County, Ark., died Dec. 6, 1940, Sadie, La., buried in Good Hope Cemetery at the Primitive Baptist Church near Oakland, La. Rev. Henry Gathright conducted the funeral. She married James Zachary Head (Jim) Oct. 1870. He was born Aug. 31, 1849, Ala., died Dec. 31, 1880, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La.

Children:
1-1. Frances Elizabeth Head, born Oct. 27, 1872, Strong, Ark.
1-2. Tommy J. Head, born Nov. 3, 1874, died Aug. 8, 1876, Union Co., Ark.
1-3. Jodie A. Head, born Aug. 4, 1876, Union County, Ark.
1-4. Katherine Elmine Head, born Feb. 3, 1878, Union County, Ark.
1-5. Henry Parnell Head, born Feb. 22, 1880, Union County, Ark.

1-1. Frances Elizabeth Head, born Oct. 27, 1872, Strong, Ark., married William David Burson (Bud) July 14, 1892, near Strong, Ark. He was born Dec. 18, 1870, Chanahatchie Ala.

Children:
1-1-1. Jodie Leo Burson, born Aug. 16, 1893, died Sept. 28, 1893.
1-1-2. Infant, born dead May 23, 1895.
1-1-3. Gussie Lou Burson, born Aug. 14, 1897, Strong, Ark.
1-1-4. James Donnie Burson, born March 17, 1900, Strong, Ark.
1-1-5. Willie D. Burson, born Oct. 5, 1902, Strong, Ark.
1-1-6. Joe Armon Burson, born Aug. 26, 1905, Strong, Ark.
1-1-7. Sebrim Burson, born Dec. 28, 1910, died Feb. 7, 1915.
1-1-8. Sula Mae Burson, born Sept. 12, 1914.

1-1-4. James Dennie Burson, born March 17, 1900, Strong, Ark., married Eunice Ann Fike April 2, 1927, Arkadelphia, Ark. She was born Nov. 27, 1907, Bolding, Ark.
Child:
1-1-4-1. Frances Josephine Burson, born Feb. 12, 1928, Huttig, Ark.

1-1-5. Willie D. Burson, born Oct. 15, 1902, Strong, Ark., married Ruby Hughes Aug. 26, 1924, Hampton, Ark. She was born April 17, 1907, Graysonia, Ark.
Children:
1-1-5-1. Bobby Wayne Burson, born Juen 27, 1930, Graysonia, Ark.
1-1-5-2. Billie Cathern Burson, born May 31, 1934, Gum Springs, Ark.

1-1-6. Joe Armon Burson, born Aug. 26, 1905, Strong, Ark., married Nannie Mae Brewer Nov. 6, 1926, Arkadelphia, Ark. She was born May 6, 1907, Sparkman, Ark.
Children:
1-1-6-1. Billie Joe Burson, born Nov. 5, 1928, Gum Springs, Ark.
1-1-6-2. Charles Terrell Burson, born Oct. 31, 1941, Gum Springs, Ark.

1-1-8. Sula Mae Burson, born Sept. 12, 1914, Strong, Ark., married Izell Arrant June 1, 1935, Alto, La. He was born Sept. 26, 1911, Sadie, La.
Children:
1-1-8-1. Johnny Sue Arrant, born May 10, 1936, Start, La.
1-1-8-2. Donald Ray Arrant, born May 26, 1937, Start, La.
1-1-8-3. Kathleen Arrant, born Oct. 12, 1939, Mangham, La.
1-1-8-4. Ann Ann Arrant, born Aug. 8, 1941, Mangham, La.

1-3. Jodie A. Head, born Aug. 4, 1876, Union County, Ark., died Jan. 10, 1904, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. She married Elisha Smith Feb. 15, 1895. They had about twelve children, three are known.

Children:
1-3-1. Luvila Smith, born in Union County, Ark., married Miller Hudson. They had two girls and one boy.

1-3-2. Gerald Smith, born in Union County, Ark., had a boy and a girl named Jodie Sue Smith who married a Smith. They lived near El Dorado, Ark.

1-3-3. Agnes Smith, single.

1-4. Katherine Elmine Head, born Feb. 3, 1878, Union County, Ark., married Robert Washington McDougald, Union County, Ark. He was born in Union County, Ark., died June 13, 1935, Bastrop, La.

Children:
1-4-1. Lela Alma McDougald, born Oct. 7, 1895, Union County, Ark., died 1898, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La.
1-4-2. Infant, born June 9, 1898, Calhoun Co., Ark., died Aug. 8, 1898.
1-4-3. Elizabeth Ann McDougald, born Dec. 25, 1899, died May 12, 1900.
1-4-4. Pearl Golden Ozell McDougald, born March 6, 1901, died Sept. 15, 1901.
1-4-5. Sereno McDougald, born July 28, 1902, died Aug. 15, 1913.
1-4-6. Charles Clyde McDougald, born March 3, 1906, twin.
1-4-7. Cland Neal McDougald, born March 3, 1906, died Sept. 26, 1908, twin.
1-4-8. Jim Bob McDougald, born March 3, 1909.
1-4-9. William Clay McDougald, born Oct. 31, 1911.
1-4-10. Egbert Lofton McDougald, born Feb. 13, 1915.
1-4-11. George McDougald, born June 29, 1917.

1-4-6. Charles Clyde McDougald, born March 3, 1906, Union County, Ark., a twin,

married Ressie Hollingworth Aug. 2, 1925. He is a Baptist. Children:

1-4-6-1. Lavadar Lorene McDougald, born July 21, 1926.
1-4-6-2. Katherine Elizabeth McDougald, born Dec. 21, 1928.
1-4-6-3. Charles McDougald, born Feb. 19, 1930.
1-4-6-4. Donald Gene McDougald, born June 9, 1935.
1-4-6-5. Harry Dean McDougald, born Oct. 19, 1939.

1-4-9. William Clay McDougald, born Oct. 31, 1911, married Flora Langston April 29, 1933. He was a Baptist.
Children:
1-4-9-1. Wayne McDougald, born Feb. 20.
1-4-9-2. Jacguline McDougald, born May 15, 1939.
1-4-9-3. Macel McDougald, born Oct. 3, 1940.

1-4-10. Egbert Lofton McDougald, born Feb. 13, 1915, Marion, Union Parish, La., married Bessie Ford Sept. 2, 1939. He is a Baptist.
Children:
1-4-10-1. Delores McDougald, born Aug. 31, 1940, Bastrop, La.
1-4-10-2. Egbert R. W. McDougald, born Oct. 8, 1942, Shreveport, La.
1-4-10-3. Larry Lofton McDougald, born Feb. 23, 1946, Shreveport, La.

1-4-11. George McDougald, born June 29, 1917, married Ruby D. Kilpatrick Dec. 11, 1936. He is a Baptist. He was in service 18 months overseas as medical worker and worked with the Red Cross in World War II. He waded snow up to his arms in Germany and France, his feet were frozen.
Children:
1-4-11-1. William Edward McDougald, born Feb. 20, 1938.
1-4-11-2. Joe McDougald, born July 16, 1942, twin.
1-4-11-3. Joyce McDougald, born July 16, 1942, died 1943, Bastrop, La., twin.

1-5. Henry Parnell Head, born Feb. 22, 1880, Union County, Ark., married first, Bessie Cabiness Dec. 9, 1900, Union County, Ark. She was born Jan. 30, 1883, died Jan. 31, 1906, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. He married second, Laura Isabela Vestal March 1, 1911, Strong, Ark.

Children by Bessie Cabiness:
1-5-1. James Garland Head, born Oct. 6, 1901, La Pile, Ark.
1-5-2. Lewis Jackson Head, born Aug. 28, 1903, La Pile, Ark.
1-5-3. Infant girl, born Jan. 30, 1906, died March 10, 1906.

Children by Laura Isabela Vestal:
1-5-4. Dorothy Lee Head, born Jan. 14, 1912, Strong, Ark.
1-5-5. Jim Bob Head, born Aug. 10, 1913, Strong, Ark.
1-5-6. Mammie Lucille Head, born March 4, 1915, single.
1-5-7. Jesse David Head (J.D.), born Nov. 17, 1919, Strong, Ark.
1-5-8. Frank Maurice Head, born Jan. 16, 1925, Huttig, Ark.
1-5-9. Henry Thomas Francis Head, born Feb. 25, 1927, Huttig, Ark.

1-5-1. James Garland Head, born Oct. 6, 1901, La Pile, Ark., married Amy Esther Letlow March 1927.
Children:
1-5-1-1. Zulma Maurine Head (Polly), born Jan. 12, 1931.
1-5-1-2. Betty Jim Head, born Dec. 6, 1933.
1-5-1-3. Billy Parnell Head, born Dec. 4, 1935.
1-5-1-4. Infant, born dead April 1937.
1-5-1-5. Jerry Head, born July 2, 19--.

1-5-2. Lewis Jackson Head, born Aug. 28, 1903, La Pile, Ark., married first, Lucille Hurbbard May 11, 1929. He married second, Lavada Day June 2, 1945, Marion, La.
Child by first wife:
1-5-2-1. Lewis Henry Head, born May 10, 1930, Strong, Ark.

1-5-4. Dorothy Lee Head, born Jan. 14, 1912, Strong, Ark., died Nov. 11, 1931, in child birth. She married Lonnie King Nov. 27, 1930, Marion, La.
Child:
1-5-4-1. Infant, born dead Nov. 11, 1931.

1-5-5. Jim Bob Head, born Aug. 10, 1913, Strong, Ark., married Maudrie Freeman Dec. 1937.
Child:
1-5-5-1. Jimmie Dale Head, born Oct. 13, 1938.

1-5-7. Jesse David Head (J.D.), born Nov. 17, 1919, Strong, Ark., married Sally Anna Houser Dec. 24, 1943. She was born Nov. 20, 1919.
Child:
1-5-7-1. Davie Ann Head (Susie), born March 18, 1946.

* * * *

2. Sarah Ann Louiza Poole (Sally), born Aug. 26, 1854, Union County, Ark., died March 28, 1920. She married George Francis Smith Dec. 20, 1869, La Pile, Ark., by Rev. Obby Bolding, recorded in book C, page 140, El Dorado, Union County, Ark.(His parents were W. H. Smith and Martha Smith). He was born Jan. 7, 1847, died Feb.15, 1923. We went out the Harper Springs Church and Cemetery road from Huttig, Ark., to get these records from Frank Smith. She reared Mary Poole, the daughter of her brother, Hardy G. Poole Jr. He is a brother of Woody K. Smith who married Martha Jane Poole, her sister.

Children:
2-1. Martha Ann Smith, born Nov. 20, 1870, Union County, Ark.
2-2. William Franklin Smith, born Aug. 12, 1872, Union County, Ark.
2-3. Susan Jane Smith, born Feb. 24, 1875, Union County, Ark.
2-4. Hardy Garrison Smith, born July 1, 1877, Union County, Ark.
2-5. Mary Florence Smith, born Jan. 29, 1880, Union County, Ark.
2-6. James Fredrick Smith, born Feb. 13, 1882, Union County, Ark.
2-7. George Jefferson Smith, born March 15, 1888, Union County, Ark.

2-1. Martha Ann Smith, born Nov. 20, 1870, Union County, Ark., married Robert Richard Cole Oct. 15, 1890. He was born Dec. 4, 1867.

Children:
2-1-1. Levi Jefferson Cole, born July 29, 1891.
2-1-2. George Franklin Cole, born July 10, 1894.
2-1-3. Lilla Mae Cole, born Aug. 30, 1896.
2-1-4. Charley Devance Cole, born July 21, 1899.
2-1-5. G. B. Cole, born May 18, 1902.
2-1-6. William F. Cole, born Feb. 19, 1905, died Dec. 3, 1909.
2-1-7. John Lee Cole, born Oct. 11, 1907.
2-1-8. Ruby Augusta Cole, born June 2, 1910.

2-1-1. Levi Jefferson Cole, born July 29, 1891, died April 6, 1931, married Clara Lee Joiner Feb. 12, 1921.
Children:
2-1-1-1. Levi Duncan Cole, born Aug. 26, 1922.
2-1-1-2. Murphy Clayton Cole, born July 26, 1924.

2-1-1-3. Mildred Hasseltine Cole, born April 20, 1926.

2-1-2. George Franklin Cole, born July 10, 1894, married Lorine Smith March 1926.
Children:
2-1-2-1. Billie Sunshine Cole, born April 16, 1927.
2-1-2-2. Gerald Forest Cole, born Feb. 9, 1929.
2-1-2-3. Donald Lloyd Cole, born May 27, 1930.
2-1-2-4. Carolyn Elaine Cole, born July 13, 1932.

2-1-3. Lilla Mae Cole, born Aug. 30, 1896, married Garland Williams Feb. 1, 1914.
Children:
2-1-3-1. John Cloyce Williams, born June 13, 1916.
2-1-3-2. Vernon Mayfield Williams, born Sept. 6, 1918.

2-1-4. Charley Dovance Cole, born July 21, 1899, married Ruby Green May 7, 1921.
Children:
2-1-4-1. Nora Inez Cole, born Nov. 1923, was drowned when the car overturned and rolled into the Ouachita River.
2-1-4-2. Infant, born dead Sept. 1924.
2-1-4-3. Charles Edward Cole, born Nov. 12, 1926.
2-1-4-4. Bettie Jean Cole, born Sept. 6, 1928.
2-1-4-5. Bobbie Joe Cole, born May 12, 1931.
2-1-4-6. James Kenneth Cole, born July 1, 1932.
2-1-4-7. Arnold Leroy Cole, born May 28, 1937.

2-1-5. G. B. Cole, born May 18, 1902, died June 27, 1938, married Goldie Russell Dec. 5, 1920.
Children:
2-1-5-1. Mevile Cole, born July 20, 1922.
2-1-5-2. Earnestine Cole, born Jan. 24, 1925.
2-1-5-3. Martha Louise Cole, born Sept. 18, 1928.

2-1-7. John Lee Cole, born Oct. 11, 1907, married Reecie Sehorn June 21, 1935. She was born 1911.
Child:
2-1-7-1. Wanda Joy Cole, born Aug. 21, 1938.

2-1-8. Ruby Augusta Cole, born June 2, 1910, married Frank X. Tinnegan June 6, 1933. He was born 1899.

2-2. William Franklin Smith, born Aug. 12, 1872, Union County, Ark., married Mary Addie McGowin June 25, 1897. He married Lelia Etta Branch March 13, 1900.

Child by first wife:
2-2-1. Mary Lee Smith, born June 28, 1898.

Children by second wife:
2-2-2. Nettie Mae Smith, born Feb. 1901, died Oct. 15, 1901.
2-2-3. George Franklin Smith, born Dec. 10, 1903.
2-2-4. Jonah Givins Smith, born Dec. 20, 1905, single.
2-2-5. Golda Glenora Smith, born Feb. 4, 1907.
2-2-6. Olga Augusta Smith, born Dec. 20, 1914, single.
2-2-7. Daniel Webster Smith, born Aug. 13, 1919.

2-2-1. Mary Lee Smith, born June 28, 1898, married Russell Adams Jan. 3, 1915. He was born Aug. 28, Monroe, La.
Children:
2-2-1-1. Infant, born dead.

2-2-1-2. Mary Catherine Adams, born Nov. 23, 1917.
2-2-1-3. Jack Vaughan Adams, born Nov. 24, 1921.
2-2-1-4. Dottie Adams, born Jan. 1926.

2-2-1-2. Mary Catherine Adams, born Nov. 23, 1917, married Ira Whittington Oct. 1937.
Child:
2-2-1-2-1. Ira Franklin Whittington, born Sept. 28, 1938, Monroe, La.

2-2-3. George Franklin Smith, born Dec. 10, 1903, married Isora Russell July 14, 1928.
Children:
2-2-3-1. Thomas Franklin Smith, born Nov. 11, 1929.
2-2-3-2. Doris Jean Smith, born May 14, 1932.
2-2-3-3. Juretta Ann Smith, born March 16, 1936.
2-2-3-4. James Donald Smith, born April 25, 1940.

2-2-5. Golda Glenora Smith, born Feb. 4, 1907, married Frank Stinson Sept. 3, 1927. He was born July 1902.
Child:
2-2-5-1. Mary Elizabeth Smith, born Feb. 17, 1940, adopted.

2-2-7. Daniel Webster Smith, born Aug. 13, 1919, married Ellenora Stout Nov. 17, 1945. She was born Dec. 21, 1922.

2-3. Susan Jane Smith, born Feb. 24, 1875, died Aug. 23, 1947, buried at New London, Ark. She married Dr. James Henry Fairris April 23, 1899, New London, Ark. He was born May 6, 1872, Alexandia, Ala.

Children:
2-3-1. Ethel Lee Fairris, born July 30, 1900.
2-3-2. William Lee Fairris, born Jan. 31, 1903, died July 1903.
2-3-3. John Henry Fairris, born Aug. 31, 1905.
2-3-4. Sally Lucille Fairris, born April 7, 1908.
2-3-5. Opal Irine Fairris, born Jan. 22, 1912.
2-3-6. Bessie Gwindolyn Fairris, born April 18, 1914, died July 22, 1915.
2-3-7. Hattie Arline Fairris, born Feb. 9, 1917.

2-3-1. Ethel Lee Fairris, born July 30, 1900, died Dec. 11, 1927, married Elmo Montgomery.
Child:
2-3-1-1. Janie Rose Montgomery, born dead Dec. 11, 1927.

2-3-3. John Henry Fairris, born Aug. 31, 1905, married Addie Laura Benford.
Children:
2-3-3-1. Melba Rose Fairris, born Sept. 1930.
2-3-3-2. Lovey Sue Fairris, born 1932.
2-3-3-3. James Henry Fairris, born 1934.
2-3-3-4. Samuel Thomas Fairris (Sammie), born 1937.

2-3-4. Sally Lucille Fairris, born April 7, 1908, married Ive William Johnson April 10, 1938. She had two boys.
Children: M. D. Fairris and Charles Fairris who were adopted by Johnson.

2-3-5. Opal Irine Fairris, born Jan. 22, 1912, married first, Earl King May 1, 1926, separated. She married second, Barron Finney July 4, 1937. He was born Feb. 9, 1912.
Child by King:
2-3-5-1. Norma Jean King, born Jan. 30, 1927, Strong, Ark.

Child by adoption:
2-3-5-2. Barron Ray Finney, born July 17, 1946, Little Rock, Ark.

2-3-7. Hattie Arline Fairris, born Feb. 9, 1917, married Clyde Jerry. Had one child.

2-4. Hardy Garrison Smith, born July 1, 1877, died Aug. 20, 1911, married Martha Jane Sisco July 2, 1901, Union Parish, La. She was born Nov. 7, 1879, Union County, Ark.

Children:
2-4-1. Mary Florence Smith, born May 19, 1902, Union County, Ark.
2-4-2. Infant, born dead June 15, 1903.
2-4-3. Benjamin Franklin Smith, born April 27, 1904, Union County, Ark.
2-4-4. Edgar Tapler Smith, born Dec. 26, 1905, Union County, Ark.
2-4-5. Sim Sisco Smith, born Oct. 15, 1907, Union County, Ark.
2-4-6. Sarah Annie Elizabeth Smith, born Oct. 31, 1909, Bradley Co., Ark.

2-4-1. Mary Florence Smith, born May 19, 1902, Union County, Ark., married first, Charley Ellerson the first Monday in Aug. 1921 or 1922. He died 1943. She married second, Earl C. Walker May 13, 1944. He was born 1900.

2-4-3. Benjamin Franklin Smith, born April 27, 1904, Union County, Ark., married Pearlie Mae Brewer Aug. 30, 1925.
Children:
2-4-3-1. Frankie Mae Smith, born April 14, 1926, near Lake Village, Ark.
2-4-3-2. Cecil Eugene Smith, born April 25, 1927, Bradley County, Ark.
2-4-3-3. Harvey Houston Smith, born Jan. 12, 1931, Bradley County, Ark.
2-4-3-4. Mary Jo Smith, born Feb. 18, 1937, Drew County, Ark.

2-4-4. Edgar Tapler Smith, born Dec. 26, 1905, Union County, Ark., married Emily Inez Buck Jan. 31, 1928. She was born Sept. 19, 1905, Ingalls, Ark.
Children:
2-4-4-1. Floyd Edgar Smith, born Dec. 28, 1928, Star City, Lincoln Co., Ark.
2-4-4-2. Hardy Garrison Smith, born Aug. 23, 1931, Star City, Ark.
2-4-4-3. Martha Ann Elizabeth Smith, born Jan. 14, 1933.
2-4-4-4. Bruce Clonton Smith, born Oct. 14, 1935, Hermitage, Ark.
2-4-4-5. Philip Edward Smith, born Sept. 30, 1937, New Edinburg, Ark.
2-4-4-6. George Allen Smith, born April 27, 1939, Yorktown, Lincoln Co., Ark.
2-4-4-7. Donald Gerald Smith, born Oct. 3, 1940, Yorktown, Ark.
2-4-4-8. Edgar Tapler Smith Jr., born Jan. 18, 1943, Cornerville, Ark.
2-4-4-9. Mary Hellen Smith, born May 14, 1944, Star City, Ark.

2-4-5. Sim Sisco Smith, born Oct. 15, 1907, Union County, Ark., married Mrs. Annie Mae (Loomis) Parnell Feb. 19, 1933.

2-4-6. Sarah Annie Elizabeth Smith, born Oct. 31, 1909, Bradley County, Ark., married Eugene C. Earnest Jan. 19, 1925.
Children:
2-4-6-1. Paul Eugene Earnest, born April 21, 1927, Jefferson Co., Ark.
2-4-6-2. John William Earnest, born Jan. 25, 1928.

2-5. Mary Florence Smith, born Jan. 29, 1880, Union County, Ark., died Sept. 19, 1945 buried in Ebenezer Cemetery near Strong, Ark. She married Jesse Phelps Feb. 13, 1896, recorded in book K, page 200, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Nov. 20,1876, Strong, Ark. He was a farmer.

Children:

2-5-1. Sallie Phelps, born March 5, 1897, died in infancy, buried Columbia County, Ark.

2-5-2. Susie Alma Phelps, born Aug. 3, 1898, died Sept. 10, 1898, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La.

2-5-3. Mandy Phelps, born Jan. 3, 1900, died Jan. 9, 1900, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La.

2-5-4. Rosie Lee Phelps, born June 2, 1901, died Nov. 3, 1904, buried in Ebenezer Cemetery near Strong, Ark.

2-5-5. Mary Esley Phelps, born Feb. 14, 1905, Union County, Ark.

2-5-6. John Francis Phelps, born Jan. 8, 1907, Strong, Ark.

2-5-7. William Earnest Phelps, born May 27, 1909, Union County, Ark.

2-5-8. Harvey Houston Phelps, born Nov. 25, 1912, Strong, Ark.

2-5-9. Hardy Garrison Phelps, born May 15, 1915, died Dec. 25, 1915, buried in Ebenezer Cemetery near Strong, Ark.

2-5-10. Bertha Mae Phelps, born Dec. 28, 1917, Strong, Ark.

2-5-5. Mary Esley Phelps, born Feb. 14, 1905, Union County, Ark., married first, Buster Walton, 1918, separated. She married second, James Dock Vorhease.

Child by Walton:

2-5-5-1. James Fred Walton, born May 26, 1921, died Feb. 25, 1922.

Children by Vorhease:

2-5-5-2. J. D. Vorhease, born June 20, 1923, Strong, Ark.

2-5-5-3. Ola Mae Vorhease.

2-5-5-4. Jesse James Vorhease, born April 5, 1927.

2-5-5-5. Florence Mildred Vorhease, born March 8, 1930.

2-5-5-6. Carey Ann Vorhease, born Nov. 27, 1932.

2-5-5-7. Infant daughter, born dead.

2-5-5-8. Infant son, lived a short time.

2-5-6. John Francis Phelps, born Jan. 8, 1907, Strong, Ark., married Edna Isabela Monford April 15, 1926, Strong, Ark. She was born June 24, 1907, Strong, Ark.

Children:

2-5-6-1. John Adams Phelps, born June 13, 1927, Strong, Ark.

2-5-6-2. William Fred Phelps, born Jan. 19, 1930, Strong, Ark.

2-5-6-3. Mary Alice Phelps, born June 19, 1933, Strong, Ark.

2-5-6-4. Ethel Marie Phelps, born Oct. 10, 1942, died Aug. 30, 1943, twin.

2-5-6-5. Lila Estel Phelps, born Oct. 10, 1942, Strong, Ark.

2-5-7. William Earnest Phelps, born May 27, 1909, Strong, Ark., married Mrs. Velma Beatrice (Wilkerson) Branch Dec. 23, 1935, Strong, Ark. She was born April 1, 1889.

2-5-8. Harvey Houston Phelps, born Nov. 25, 1912, Strong, Ark., married Bertha Lee Stinson April 2, 1932, Strong, Ark. She was born May 28, 1918, Strong, Ark.

Children:

2-5-8-1. Jo Annie Phelps, born April 8, 1934, Strong, Ark.

2-5-8-2. Houston Daniel Phelps, born June 5, 1940, Strong, Ark.

2-5-8-3. Billie Marie Phelps, born June 12, 1942, Strong, Ark.

2-5-10. Bertha Mae Phelps, born Dec. 28, 1917, Strong, Ark., married William Bryan Russell May 28, 1932, Strong, Ark. He was born Nov. 26, 1911, Okema, Okla.

Children:

2-5-10-1. Bertha Jean Russell, born March 20, 1933, Strong, Ark.
2-5-10-2. Shirley Faye Russell, born Nov. 27, 1935, Strong, Ark.
2-5-10-3. Bobby Leon Russell, born Dec. 25, 1940, Strong, Ark.

2-6. James Fredrick Smith, born Feb. 13, 1882, married Nancy Savanah Sisco Feb. 9, 1903, recorded in book N, page 310, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was 21 and she was 16. She was born Sept. 19, 1886, Oakland, La.

Children:
2-6-1. Mary Addie Smith, born Jan. 14, 1904, New London, Ark.
2-6-2. Riley Smith, born Jan. 27, 1906.
2-6-3. William Hance Smith, born Jan. 10, 1908, New London, Ark.
2-6-4. Infant, born dead June 27, 1910.
2-6-5. Charley Wesley Smith, born Feb. 19, 1912, Hermitage, Ark.

2-6-1. Mary Addie Smith, born Jan. 14, 1904, New London, Union County, Ark., married Walter James Frisby March 7, 1917, El Dorado, Ark., Route 5. He was born Nov. 12, 1895, El Dorado, Ark., Route 5.
Children:
2-6-1-1. Grady Lewis Frisby, born Feb. 22, 1918, single.
2-6-1-2. Susie Etta Frisby, born Nov. 5, 1919.
2-6-1-3. Walter Perry Frisby, born May 22, 1931.

2-6-1-2. Susie Etta Frisby, born Nov. 5, 1919, El Dorado, Ark., Route 5, married Johnny Jacob Feldman Feb. 2, 1935. He was born April 17.
Children:
2-6-1-2-1. Johnny Walter Feldman, born Aug. 1, 1937, El Dorado, Ark.
2-6-1-2-2. Nancy Carolyn Feldman, born Jan. 24, 1940.

2-6-3. William Hance Smith, born Jan. 10, 1908, New London, Union County, Ark., married Idol Wells Sept. 1925. She was born April 5, died Nov. 11, 1942.
Children:
2-6-3-1. Alverine Smith, born Oct. 22, 1926, Union County, Ark.
2-6-3-2. Nancy Louise Smith, born Jan. 19, 1930, Chicot, Ariz.
2-6-3-3. Joyce Smith, born Feb. 10, 1934, Chicot, Ariz., twin.
2-6-3-4. Loyce Smith, born Feb. 10, 1934, Chicot, Ariz., twin.

2-6-5. Charley Wesley Smith, born Feb. 19, 1912, Hermitage, Bradley County, Ark., married Velma Ruth Coleman 1928. She was born May 22, 1914, Strong, Ark. (She was the daughter of Mary M. Poole and H. Simmons Coleman). Charley and Velma were third cousins.
Children:
2-6-5-1. Billy Eugene Smith, born Aug. 22, 1929, Strong, Ark.
2-6-5-2. Mary Lucille Smith, born May 3, 1931, Strong, Ark.
2-6-5-3. Paul Dean Smith, born June 19, 1934, Strong, Ark.
2-6-5-4. Dorothy Juanita Smith, born Feb. 11, 1941, Strong, Ark.
2-6-5-5. Earl Fred Smith, born Feb. 5, 1943, Lake Village, Ark.

2-7. George Jefferson Smith (Jeff), born March 15, 1888, Union County, Ark., married Vera Newton Dec. 19, 1915, Harrell, Ark. She was born Aug. 7, 1895, died May 25, 1939, buried at Camp Grounds Cemetery near Hampton, Ark. He married second, Clemmie Morrison Dec. 19, 1940, Hampton, Ark. She was born April 23, 1904, Calhoun County, Ark.

Children by first wife:
2-7-1. George Kenneth Smith, born Dec. 16, 1917, Harrell, Ark.
2-7-2. Derwood Newton Smith, born March 14, 1920, died May 28, 1920.

* * * *

3. Martha Jane Poole (Babe), born June 28, 1855, died May 22, 1880, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. She married Woody K. Smith Feb. 8, 1877. He was born April 26, 1857, Bradley County, Ark., died June 25, 1933, buried at Spearsville, La. He was a Primitive Baptist Preacher. He married second, Mahala E. Head. She was born Aug. 5, 1853, died March 20, 1895. (Her father was Thomas Jackson Head). She was buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. He married third, Mary Barnes

Children by Martha Jane:
3-1. James Hardy Smith, born April 20, 1878, La Pile, Ark.
3-2. Sarah Elizabeth Smith (Lizzie), born Dec. 18, 1879, Strong, Ark.

Children by Mahala:
Thomas Jackson Smith, William Hansford Smith, Nancy Jane Smith, Harmon Smith, twin, Armond Smith, twin, Woody Columbus Smith.

Children by Mary:
Henry Archie Smith, John Lee Smith, Mary Irene Smith.

3-1. James Hardy Smith (Jim), born April 20, 1878, La Pile, Ark., married Ida Tobitha Dettenhaim Oct. 26, 1902. She was born March 25, 1876, Spearsville, La.

Children:
3-1-1. Robert Odell Smith, born Aug. 2, 1903, Spearsville, La.
3-1-2. Myrtle Ann Smith, born Feb. 26, 1905, Spearsville, La.
3-1-3. Mary Elizabeth Smith, born Sept. 6, 1908, Spearsville, La.
3-1-4. King Phillip Smith, born Jan. 20, 1910, Spearsville, La.
3-1-5. James Hardy Smith Jr., born March 31, 1912, Spearsville, La.

3-1-1. Robert Odell Smith, born Aug. 2, 1903, Spearsville, La., married Dorothy Bethea Smith May 27, 1929. She was born Dec. 30, 1909, in Texas.
Children:
3-1-1-1. Teresa Ann Smith, born March 8, 1934.
3-1-1-2. Barbara Jane Smith, born March 22, 1938.
3-1-1-3. Dorothy Elizabeth Smith, born Sept. 30, 1944.

3-1-2. Myrtle Ann Smith, born Feb. 26, 1905, Spearsville, La., married first, Grady Jones Feb. 26, 1928, separated in 1932. She married second, Ramon Veles 1935. He was born March 26, 1894.
Child by Jones:
3-1-2-1. Hannah Myrtle Jones, born March 16, 1929.
Children by Veles:
3-1-2-2. Ramon Veles Jr., born Nov. 26, 1936.
3-1-2-3. Bettye Ann Veles, born April 24, 1943.

3-1-3. Mary Elizabeth Smith, born Sept. 6, 1908, Spearsville, La., married Lyle Marshal Berkley April 30, 1930. He was born Jan. 20, 1903, Lewistown, Ill.
Children:
3-1-3-1. Doris Jean Berkley, born Aug. 25, 1931.
3-1-3-2. James Franklin Berkley, born Dec. 25, 1932.
3-1-3-3. Charles Robert Berkley, born Jan. 18, 1939.
3-1-3-4. Ruth Jolene Berkley, born June 4, 1943.

3-1-4. King Phillip Smith, born Jan. 20, 1910, Spearsville, La., married Ethel Mae Barrow June 21, 1932. She was born Dec. 30, 1912, in Texas.
Children:
3-1-4-1. Kenneth Phillip Smith, born Jan. 15, 1933.
3-1-4-2. Leslie Howard Smith, born Dec. 13, 1941.

3-1-4-3. Robbert Allen Smith, born Jan. 18, 1944.

3-1-5. James Hardy Smith Jr., born March 31, 1912, Spearsville, La., married Winnie Meaux (a French girl). She was born Oct. 27, 1918, in Southern La.
Children:
3-1-5-1. James Hardy Smith the 3rd, born Jan. 31, 1940.
3-1-5-2. Carrol Ann Smith, born Feb. 19, 1943.

3-2. Sarah Elizabeth Smith (Lizzie), born Dec. 13, 1879, Strong, Tex., married John Harrison Williams Jan. 23, 1901, Lillie, Union Parish, La. He was born Oct. 6, 1873, Calidonia, Union County, Ark. He was a Methodist. She was a Primitive Baptist.

Children:
3-2-1. Lewis Almer Williams, born Nov. 6, 1901, Lillie, La., died Aug. 27, 1901, buried at Spearsville, La.
3-2-2. Martha Ophelia Williams, born April 18, 1903, Lillie, Union Parish, La.
3-2-3. Audra Estelle Williams, born Feb. 23, 1905, Lillie, La., died Jan. 16, 1906, buried at Spearsville, La.
3-2-4. Lettie De Lora Williams, born Feb. 25, 1907, Lillie, La.
3-2-5. Dorothy Mae Williams, born Nov. 24, 1910, Lillie, La.
3-2-6. Olive Inetha Williams, born May 7, 1912, Lillie, La., died Nov. 25, 1912, buried at Spearsville, La.
3-2-7. John Harrison Williams Jr., born June 19, 1916, Randolph, Union Parish, La. He was drowned, in the Ouachita River at Monroe, La., just a week before he was to have graduated in Monroe High School, he is buried at Dubach, La.

3-2-2. Martha Ophelia Williams, born April 18, 1903, Lillie, Union Parish, La. She finished high school, and attended Lousiana State Normal at Natchitoches, La. She was a Baptist. She married James Franklin Driggers Sept. 15, 1923. He was born Dec. 3, 1897, Lincoln Parish, La. He was a Barber and Deputy Sheriff of Lincoln Parish, La., in 1946. He was a Methodist.
Child:
3-2-2-1. Patsy Elizabeth Driggers, born Oct. 28, 1930, Dubach, La.

3-2-4. Lettie De Lora Williams, born Feb. 25, 1907, Lillie, Union Parish, La. She finished high school at Dubach, La., and attended College at Ruston, La. She married James Pleasant Lindsey Nov. 20, 1927. He was born May 26, 1905, Union Parish, La. He was a Baptist, and a carpenter.
Children:
3-2-4-1. Jimmie Mathilda Lindsey, born Sept. 30, 1929, Monroe, Ouachita Parish, La.
3-2-4-2. Delorese Ann Lindsey, born Dec. 6, 1943, West Monroe, La.

3-2-5. Dorothy Mae Williams, born Nov. 24, 1910, Lillie, Union Parish, La. She finished high school at Dubach, La., and took a commercial course at Monroe, La. She married Robert Lee Kilpatrick April 4, 1933. He was born near Monroe, Ouachita Parish, La., Aug. 13, 1904. He was a Methodist. He was Chief Petty Officer in the United States Navy. He served 19 years in the Navy and saw some action in World War II. He is now in Naval Hospital, Long Beach, California, (1946).

* * * *

4. Rebecca Poole, born Jan. 5, 1857, died June 5, 1948, married James Edward Guinn Jan. 19, 1888, recorded in book H, page 76, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born July 13, 1866, died May 23, 1919.

Children:
4-1. Martha Rebecca Guinn, born Dec. 26, 1891.
4-2. Willie Mae Guinn, born Aug. 25, 1895.

4-3. Hardy Garrison Guinn, born Sept. 13, 1897, married Helen Hall 1927.
4-4. Infant, born dead Aug. 26, 1898.

4-1. Martha Rebecca Guinn, born Dec. 26, 1891, died 1945, married Jefferson Davis Green May 11, 1909. He was born May 11, 1885, died Nov. 5, 1938, Suicide.

4-2. Willie Mae Guinn, born Aug. 25, 1895, married Samuel Renfro 1912. He died 1915. She married second, George Cothran Dec. 23, 1917.

Child by Renfro:
4-2-1. Julia Mae Renfro, born Jan. 21, 1914.

Children by Cothran:
4-2-2. Hardy Luther Cothran, born Aug. 10, 1918.
4-2-3. Rose Murel Cothran, born Jan. 13, 1922.

4-2-1. Julia Mae Renfro, born Jan. 21, 1914, married Charles Murry Jan. 4, 1929.
Children:
4-2-1-1. Mildred Louise Henry, born Aug. 20, 1930.
4-2-1-2. Martha Ann Murry, born July 19, 1932.
4-2-1-3. Peggie Inez Murry, born Feb. 20, 1935.
4-2-1-4. George Edward Murry, born March 19, 1937.

* * * *

5. Jo Anna Poole (Joe), born May 2, 1858, Union County, Ark., died Aug. 24, 1928, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La., married William Henry Craven Jan. 1881. (His father was J. H. Craven. His sister was Mary Jane Craven who married Charley Smith. Her grandfather, Hardy K. Poole, married third, Mrs. Nancy N. (Cole) Craven, the widow of J. H. Craven and the mother of W. H. Craven). William Henry Craven was born July 22, 1858, in La., died Aug. 19, 1948, age 90. Mrs. Stella Day gave me these records.

Children:
5-1. John Henry Craven, born Oct. 11, 1881, El Dorado, Ark.
5-2. Hardy Garrison Craven, born Nov. 20, 1882, El Dorado, Ark.
5-3. Annie Rebecca Craven, born Nov. 20, 1883, Concord, Ark., married C. P. Gilmore of Concord, Ark., Dec. 21, 1899, recorded in book M, page 38, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was 16 and he was 21. He was the son of Ruben Gilmore.
5-4. James Henry Craven, born Sept. 20, 1884, El Dorado, Ark.
5-5. Miles Henry Craven, born Sept. 4, 1885, Strong, Ark., married Vera Farrar of Strong, Ark., March 3, 1906, recorded in book O, page 564, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was 21 and she was 18.
5-6. Susan Parolee Craven, born Nov. 11, 1887, Strong, Ark.
5-7. Mary Elizabeth Craven, born Aug. 4, 1889, El Dorado, Ark.
5-8. Stella Craven, born Sept. 2, 1891, El Dorado, Ark.
5-9. Sallie Avery Craven, born Oct. 1893.
5-10. Fulton Eugene Craven, born Oct. 3, 1895.
5-11. Joe Scott Craven, born Oct. 11, 1897.
5-12. Fannie Jackson Craven, born 1899, married Fred Carrington.
5-13. Martha Ellen Craven, born July 20, 1900, died Jan. 19, 1901, buried in Good Hope Cemetery, Oakland, La.
5-14. Secedonith Craven, born June 20, 1903.

5-6. Susan Parolee Craven, born Nov. 11, 1887, Strong, Ark., married Rufus Larkin Gilmore of Oakland, La., Nov. 27, 1904, recorded in book O, page 167, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was 17 and he was 23. He was born June 29, 1882, Strong, Ark.

Children:
5-6-1. Mary Lee Gilmore, born Aug. 10, 1905, Strong, Ark.
5-6-2. Henry Anderson Gilmore, born May 13, 1907, Strong, Ark.
5-6-3. Rufus Larkin Gilmore Jr., born June 29, 1910, died Oct. 8, 1936, single.
5-6-4. Billy Bryant Gilmore, born Feb. 2, 1914, Strong, Ark.
5-6-5. Trudie Ellen Gilmore, born Oct. 22, 1918, Strong, Ark.

5-6-1. Mary Lee Gilmore, born Aug. 10, 1905, Strong, Ark., married Clyde Hendrix Oct. 1925. He was born Dec. 1905, Strong, Ark.
Children:
5-6-1-1. Clyde Janet Hendrix, born Feb. 14, 1931, Crossett, Ark.
5-6-1-2. James Edward Hendrix, born Jan. 12, 1935, Crossett, Ark.

5-6-2. Henry Anderson Gilmore, born May 13, 1907, Strong, Ark., married Birdie Hays Dec. 24, 1925. She was born in 1908.
Children:
5-6-2-1. Marjorie Gilmore, born July 31, 1932, Strong, Ark.
5-6-2-2. Myma Joyce Gilmore, born April 6, 1940, Strong, Ark.

5-6-4. Billy Bryant Gilmore, born Feb. 2, 1914, Strong, Ark., died Sept. 9, 1945. He married Lorette Nelson March 23, 1940, Strong, Ark. She was born Jan. 21, 1922, Strong, Ark.
Child:
5-6-4-1. Linda June Gilmore, born Oct. 6, 1942, Strong, Ark.

5-6-5. Trudie Ellen Gilmore, born Oct. 22, 1918, Strong, Ark., married Billy Albert Dumas June 28, 1939. He was born June 4, 1917, El Dorado, Ark.
Child:
5-6-5-1. Billy Dan Dumas, born July 18, 1940, Strong, Ark.

5-7. Mary Elizabeth Craven, born Aug. 4, 1889, El Dorado, Ark., married Dec. 15, 1903, Nealy L. Johnston. He was born May 4, 1886.

Children:
5-7-1. William Henry Johnston, born Oct. 2, 1904.
5-7-2. Gussie Lee Johnston, born April 7, 1909.
5-7-3. Frances Johnston, born Oct. 18, 1912.
5-7-4. Ivary Arthur Johnston, born Jan. 18, 1915.
5-7-5. Nealy Lavell Johnston, born Dec. 14, 1917.
5-7-6. Elma Lee Johnston, born Oct. 30, 1922, died Jan. 29, 1925.

5-7-1. William Henry Johnston, born Oct. 2, 1904, married Mittie Kenley Oct. 3, 1925, recorded in book 21, page 248, Farmerville, Union Parish, La. He was 21 and she was 19. (Her father was Sid Kenley, her mother was Lizzie Dukes Kenley.)
Children:
5-7-1-1. Mavis Johnston, born May 17, 1926.
5-7-1-2. Murlion Johnston.
5-7-1-3. Boyse Johnston, born July 1931.
5-7-1-4. Bobbie Eugene Johnston, born Oct. 7, 1933.
5-7-1-5. Mary Virginia Johnston, born July 3, 1935.
5-7-1-6. Charles Houston Johnston, born May 11, 1937.

5-7-3. Frances Johnston, born Oct. 18, 1912, married Pat Richerson 1940.
Children: Wayne Richerson, Judy Richerson.

5-7-4. Ivary Arthur Johnston, born Jan. 18, 1915, married Mattie Lou Upton July 3, 1937.

Children: Darline Johnston, Donald Johnston, Dwayne Johnston.

5-7-5. Nealy Lavell Johnston, born Dec. 14, 1917, married Margie Bush Feb. 29,1938.

5-8. Stella Craven, born Sept. 2, 1891, El Dorado, Ark., married Charles Robert Day Jan. 22, 1909, recorded in book Q, page 290, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was 18 and he was 21. He was born Feb. 2, 1890, Farmerville, La.

Children:
5-8-1. Ruth Aradale Day, born June 22, 1910, Farmerville, La.
5-8-2. Audry Day, born Sept. 2, 1911, Farmerville, La.
5-8-3. Bobbie Lee Day, born April 23, 1914, Farmerville, La.
5-8-4. Roy Glendon Day, born Feb. 14, 1921, Farmerville, La.
5-8-5. Colene Day, born June 14, 1923, died April 14, 1924.
5-8-6. Najarta Day, born June 25, 1928, El Dorado, Ark., single.
5-8-7. Donald Bain Day, born Jan. 7, 1932, El Dorado, Ark., single.

5-8-1. Ruth Aradale Day, born June 22, 1910, Farmerville, La., married Alvin Ward March 15, 1927. He was born July 13, 1903.
Children:
5-8-1-1. Kermit Douglas Ward, born March 23, 1928, La.
5-8-1-2. Gerldene Ward, born March 28, 1930, La.
5-8-1-3. Gayle Gene Ward, born June 5, 1932, Monroe, La.
5-8-1-4. Shirlley Ann Ward, born June 1935, Monroe, La.
5-8-1-5. Ralph Darrel Ward, born July 28, 1938, Monroe, La.
5-8-1-6. Kennith Ward, born July 3, 1940, Monroe, La.

5-8-2. Audry Day, born Sept. 2, 1911, Farmerville, La., married Howard Bennit Aug. 22, 1936, Monroe, La. He was born 1910.
Children:
5-8-2-1. Charline Bennit, born Sept. 5, 1937, Monroe, La.
5-8-2-2. Franklin Wayne Bennit, born July 8, 1940.

5-8-3. Bobbie Lee Day, born April 23, 1914, Farmerville, La., married Homer Graves Nov. 20, 1933, El Dorado, Ark. He was born in 1904.
Children:
5-8-3-1. Larry Gerome Graves, born March 8, 1935, El Dorado, Ark.
5-8-3-2. Fredie Joe Graves, born Jan. 15, 1939, Shreveport, La.
5-8-3-3. Judy Belle Graves, born Feb. 18, 1942, Crossett, Ark.

5-8-4. Roy Glendon Day, born Feb. 14, 1921, Farmerville, La., married Virginia Andrews Dec. 26, 1941, El Dorado, Ark. She was born May 2, 1924, El Dorado, Ark. His service record in World War II. Killed in action July 7, 1943, P.F.C. Roy G. Day, U.S. Army 3rd Chemical-Bn. Co.-A. Entered service June 17, 1942, sent overseas May 1943. He has several Citations. She married second, Lajoy McBroom Dec. 1, 1945.
Child:
5-8-4-1. Wanda Ann Day, born April 26, 1943, El Dorado, Ark.

* * * *

6. James Fredrick Poole, born June 20, 1860, died 1941, married Virginia Ann Dickerson (Jennie) July 24, 1884, recorded in book F, page 377, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was born Oct. 11, 1866.

Children:
6-1. Thomas Cullin Poole, born Feb. 19, 1886, La Pile, Ark., died 1944.
6-2. Benjamin Franklin Poole, born Sept. 24, 1887, La Pile, Ark., married Mrs. Claude May (Hinson) Harris July 6, 1913.

6-3. Della Mae Poole, born Aug. 6, 1889, La Pile, Ark.
6-4. James Fredrick Poole Jr., born Jan. 11, 1892, La Pile, Ark.
6-5. Maudie Chacarlotte Poole, born Sept. 23, 1893, La Pile, Ark.
6-6. William Tappley Poole, born Aug. 22, 1895, La Pile, Ark.
6-7. Simon Peter Poole, born Nov. 17, 1897, La Pile, Ark.
6-8. Claude Poole, born Oct. 14, 1899, La Pile, Ark.
6-9. Hampton Poole, born Jan. 5, 1902, La Pile, Ark.
6-10. Hettie Ophelia Poole, born Feb. 14, 1904, died May 26, 1904.

6-3. Della Mae Poole, born Aug. 6, 1889, died Aug. 31, 1911, married William Wesley Jackson Oct. 11, 1907.

Children:
6-3-1. Emory Allen Jackson, born April 3, 1909, married Lillie Potoote Feb. 1936.
6-3-2. Infant, born dead Aug. 28, 1911.

6-4. James Fredrick Poole Jr., born Jan. 11, 1892, La Pile, Ark., married Mary Elizabeth Jackson (Lizzie) Dec. 8, 1912. She was born March 1898.

Children:
6-4-1. James Curtis Poole, born Oct. 3, 1914, La Pile, Ark.
6-4-2. Estell Poole, born Nov. 20, 1916, La Pile, Ark.
6-4-3. William Rudolph Poole, born June 26, 1919, La Pile, Ark.
6-4-4. Helen Ruth Poole, born Dec. 13, 1921, La Pile, Ark.
6-4-5. Leon Maxwell Poole, born May 28, 1924, La Pile, Ark.
6-4-6. Mary Allice Poole, born May 21, 1928, La Pile, Ark.
6-4-7. Carlos Jackson Poole, born Nov. 28, 1937, La Pile, Ark.

6-4-4. Helen Ruth Poole, born Dec. 13, 1921, La Pile, Ark., married Tommy Hendricks May 1939.

6-5. Maudie Chacarlotte Poole, born Sept. 23, 1893, died Nov. 3, 1918, married Jesse James Perdue April 30, 1911.

Children:
6-5-1. Geraldine Perdue, born Feb. 24, 1912, Lawson, Ark.
6-5-2. Benton Bunch Perdue, born Jan. 23, 1914, Gurden, Ark.
6-5-3. James Perdue, born March 18, 1916.
6-5-4. Dorothy Mae Perdue, born March 8, 1918.

6-6. William Tappley Poole, born Aug. 22, 1895, La Pile, Ark., married Etta Harmon Nov. 4, 1922.

Child:
6-6-1. Mary Virginia Poole, born March 6, 1924.

6-7. Simon Peter Poole, born Nov. 17, 1897, La Pile, Ark., married Nancy Ellen Head Sept. 30, 1922. (Her father was Dick Head and her grandfather was Thomas Jackson Head). She was born Sept. 27, 1900.

Children:
6-7-1. Alvis Garth Poole, born Sept. 30, 1923.
6-7-2. Infant, born dead March 8, 1929.
6-7-3. Marceline Marion Poole (Marcy), born June 5, 1932.
6-7-4. Richard Fredrick Poole (Buster), born May 2, 1935.

6-7-1. Alvis Garth Poole, born Sept. 30, 1923, married Dorothy Bunell Taylor Feb. 14, 1943, Mobile, Ala. She was born May 24, 1924, Broken Bow, Okla.

Child:
6-7-1-1. Ronald Gene Poole, born April 1, 1947, El Dorado, Ark.

6-8. Claude Poole, born Oct. 14, 1899, La Pile, Ark., married Inez Joiner Sept.15, 1922.

Children:
6-8-1. Flora Madene Poole, born March 12, 1923.
6-8-2. Chester Poole, born May 12, 1924.
6-8-3. Jewel Poole, born April 23, 1926.
6-8-4. Marian Francis Poole, born March 1928.

6-9. Hampton Poole, born Jan. 5, 1902, La Pile, Ark., married Pauline Cain Sept. 9, 1929.

Children:
6-9-1. Sherman Poole, born Feb. 6, 1931.
6-9-2. Sherley Jean Poole, born Nov. 3, 1932.

* * * *

7. Hardy Garrison Poole Jr., born Dec. 14, 1862, married first, Mary M. Nunnally Oct. 13, 1886, recorded in book H, page 28, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was born Feb. 24, 1868, died April 11, 1888. He married second, Maggie Thompson June 1, 1893, recorded in book J, page 190, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was hump shouldered, and they called him, Hump Back Hardy.

Child by first wife:
7-1. Mary M. Poole, born April 11, 1888, La Pile, Ark.

7-1. Mary M. Poole, born April 11, 1888, La Pile, Ark., married H. Simmons Coleman Oct. 10, 1907, recorded in book P, page 464, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was 19 and he was 22. (His father was Jim Coleman who married Susan Parelee Poole (Dolly), and Dolly was Mary's aunt. Simmons was a son of Jim Coleman by a former marriage). Mary M. Poole was reared by her aunt, Sarah Ann Louisa (Poole) Smith. Mary's mother died at her birth.

Children:
7-1-1. Parelee Coleman.
7-1-2. Winnie Lou Coleman, married Halton Hoggs.
7-1-3. Henry Colvin Coleman.
7-1-4. Velma Ruth Coleman, born May 22, 1914, Strong, Ark.

7-1-1. Parelee Coleman, married first, Dewey Shirey. She married second, Hays Frisby 1930. Hays Frisby married first, Eula Grace Poole, who died in 1930. Parelee and Eula Grace were third cousins.

Child by first husband:
7-1-1-1. James Shirey.

Children by second husband:
7-1-1-2. Elvin Frisby, born May 31, 1931.
7-1-1-3. Melba Jean Frisby.
7-1-1-4. Evolyn Frisby.
7-1-1-5. Condia Faye Frisby, born July 20, 1945.
7-1-1-6. John Wallace Frisby, born June 18, 1947.

7-1-4. Velma Ruth Coleman, born May 22, 1914, Strong, Ark., married Charley Wesley Smith 1928. He was born Feb. 19, 1912, Hermitage, Bradley County, Ark. (He was the son of James Fredrick Smith, making them third cousins).

Children:
7-1-4-1. Billy Eugene Smith, born Aug. 22, 1929, Strong, Ark.
7-1-4-2. Mary Lucille Smith, born May 3, 1931.
7-1-4-3. Paul Dean Smith, born June 19, 1934.
7-1-4-4. Dorothy Juanita Smith, born Feb. 11, 1941, Strong, Ark.
7-1-4-5. Earl Fred Smith, born Feb. 5, 1943, Lake Village, Ark.

* * * *

8. Susan Paralee Poole (Dolly), born Jan. 12, 1864, married Jim Coleman. No children. (He had a son, H. Simmons Coleman, by his first wife).

* * * *

9. Cedonia Poole (Donie Cee), born Dec. 24, 1868, Union County, Ark., died March 8, 1938, buried in Dickerson Cemetery, Calhoun County, Ark. She married Andrew Jackson Burson Aug. 19, 1886, recorded in book H, page 26, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Sept. 9, 1866, died Oct. 23, 1920, buried in Dickerson Cemetery near Harrell Calhoun County, Ark. They were a member of the Primitive Baptist Good Hope Church, Union County, Ark.

Children:
9-1. James Henry Burson, born Aug. 15, 1887, Union County, Ark.
9-2. William Harrison Burson, born April 17, 1889, Strong, Ark.
9-3. Mitty Lee Burson, born July 18, 1890, died Sept. 19, 1890, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La.
9-4. Perlie Bee Burson, born Feb. 26, 1898, died April 30, 1898, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La.
9-5. Joe Cephus Burson, born Sept. 5, 1892, died Sept. 13, 1920, buried in Dickerson Cemetery near Harrell, Calhoun County, Ark.
9-6. Birdie Lenora Burson, born Sept. 16, 1895, Strong, Ark.
9-7. Andrew Jackson Burson Jr., born Nov. 9, 1902, Quitman, La.
9-8. Ahmed Paron Burson, born Jan. 29, 1905.

9-1. James Henry Burson, born Aug. 15, 1887, Union County, Ark., married Edna May Bell Dec. 8, 1915. She was born May 8, 1899, Benville Parish, La. He was a farmer.

Children:
9-1-1. Henry Hosea Burson, born Aug. 9, 1917, Jackson Parish, La., married Evelyn M. McMillin Aug. 16, 1941. She was born March 8, 1922, Tipton County, Tenn.
9-1-2. James Ezekial Burson, born Sept. 27, 1919, Jackson Parish, La., died Feb. 6, 1930.
9-1-3. Mozell Burson, born Sept. 6, 1922, Jackson Parish, La., died Sept. 6, 1922.
9-1-4. Jack Darvis Burson, born Dec. 30, 1924, Jackson Parish, La.
9-1-5. Daniel Woody Burson, born May 6, 1927, Jackson Parish, La.
9-1-6. Armed Troy Burson, born April 18, 1930, Jackson Parish, La.
9-1-7. Mary Montez Burson, born May 11, 1934, Jackson Parish, La.

9-1-4. Jack Darvis Burson, born Dec. 30, 1924, Jackson Parish, La., married Jettie Florell Bridges Feb. 16, 1945. She was born Sept. 22, 1923, Jackson Parish, La.
Child:
9-1-4-1. Jerry Ross Burson, born Feb. 4, 1946, Jackson Parish, La.

9-2. William Harrison Burson, born April 17, 1889, Strong, Ark., married Fannie Frances Smith, July 12, 1912, at Union Church, Bienville Parish, La. She was born Aug. 13, 1892, Arcadia, Bienville Parish, La. She was a Methodist. He was a Baptist and a farmer.

Children:
9-2-1. Lenora Burson, born April 17, 1913, Quitman, Jackson Parish, La.

9-2-2. Thomas Evers Burson, born Feb. 16, 1915, Quitman, Jackson Parish, La.
9-2-3. Benjamin Wesley Burson, born Nov. 28, 1916, Jonesboro, La., died May 23, 1918, buried in Union Graveyard, Bienville Parish, La.
9-2-4. Glennie Jewell Burson, born Oct. 29, 1918, Quitman, La.
9-2-5. Robert Lee Burson, born May 2, 1920, Harrell, Calhoun County, Ark.
9-2-6. William Lawson Burson, born Nov. 28, 1922.
9-2-7. Helen Elizabeth Burson, born April 3, 1927, Quitman, La.

9-2-1. Lenora Burson, born April 17, 1913, Quitman, Jackson Parish, La. She married Joel Sidney Howard Feb. 25, 1935, Hodge, Jackson Parish, La. He was born Dec. 29, 1910, Quitman, La. He was an electrician.
Children:
9-2-1-1. Thomas Ray Howard, born Nov. 30, 1935, Quitman, La.
9-2-1-2. Margie Nell Howard, born Oct. 5, 1938, Quitman, La.

9-2-2. Thomas Evers Burson, born Feb. 16, 1915, Quitman, La., married Ina Mavis Carmichael. She was born Sept. 23, 1920, Arcadia, Bienville Parish, La. She graduated from Bryceland High School, attended Louisiana Polytechnic Institute one year. They were Methodist.
Children:
9-2-2-1. Edythe Adell Burson, born April 26, 1939, Quitman, La., died Aug. 11, 1940, buried in Brook Chapel Cemetery, Quitman, Jackson Parish, La.
9-2-2-2. Melba Jean Burson, born July 8, 1940, Quitman, La.
9-2-2-3. Travis Delane Burson, born Oct. 1, 1942, Quitman, La.

9-2-4. Glennie Jewell Burson, born Oct. 29, 1918, Quitman, Jackson Parish, La., married Lee Christianson. She was a Baptist.
Child:
9-2-4-1. Donald Lee Christianson, born Aug. 16, 1945, Hodge, La.

9-2-5. Robert Lee Burson, born May 2, 1920, Harrell, Calhoun County, Ark., married Georgia Ann Hunter April 29, 1940, Clay, Jackson Parish, La. She was born March 19, 1922, Reeves, Allen Parish, La. He was a Baptist, and a mechanic.
Children:
9-2-5-1. Bobbie Lee Burson, born May 22, 1942, Jonesboro, La.
9-2-5-2. Judy Ann Burson, born Jan. 6, 1945, Lake Charles, Calcasion Parish, La.
9-2-5-3. Barbara Louise Burson, born Sept. 17, 1947, Jonesboro, La.

9-2-6. William Lawson Burson, born Nov. 28, 1922, married Janie Ree Douglas March 29, 1946, Jonesboro, La. She was born Sept. 24, 1926. She was a Baptist. He entered the Army in June 30, 1943, went overseas Jan. 30,1944, to Panama, stayed 25 months. Discharged Feb. 11, 1946.

9-2-7. Helen Elizabeth Burson, born April 3, 1927, Quitman, La., married James Bebee April 3, 1946. He was born April 19, 1919, Zwalle, La. He was a Catholic. She was a Baptist.
Child:
9-2-7-1. Patsy Lee Bebee, born Feb. 16, 1947, Leesville, La.

9-6. Birdie Lenora Burson, born Sept. 16, 1895, Strong, Union County, Ark., married Thomas Nead Smith Dec. 14, 1913, Bienville Parish, La. He was born June 15, 1892, Arcadia, Bienville Parish, La. They were Baptist.
Children:
9-6-1. Dorothy Mae Smith, born Jan. 21, 1917, Quitman, La.
9-6-2. William Thomas Smith, born Nov. 12, 1923, Harrell, Ark.

9-6-1. Dorothy Mae Smith, born Jan. 21, 1917, Quitman, Bienville Parish, La., married Sam Care Foster July 8, 1934. He was born Aug. 8, 1915, James, Upsher County, Tex. She graduated from Artesian High School 1934, Artesian, Ark. They were Baptist.

Children:

9-6-1-1. Evelyn Joan Foster, born Jan. 16, 1936, James, Upsher County, Tex.

9-6-1-2. Jean Carolyn Foster, born Jan. 27, 1939, Harrell, Ark.

9-6-1-3. Birdie Kay Foster, born Aug. 22, 1947, Longview, Tex.

9-6-2. William Thomas Smith, born Nov. 12, 1923, Harrell, Calhoun County, Ark., married Margaret Louise Deal Dec. 14, 1946, Crossett, Ark. She was born April 7, 1926, Loy Dell, Drew County, Ark. He graduated from high school at Banks, Ark. He attended A. & M. College at Monticello, Arkansas, for two years. He was called into service March 4, 1943, served 34 months with the 9th Air Force, 29 months overseas. He served in England, France, Belgium and Germany.

9-7. Andrew Jackson Burson, born Nov. 9, 1902, Quitman, Bienville Parish, La., married Alma Elizabeth Bounds July 16, 1924, Camden, Ark. She was born March 17, 1906, Hampton, Calhoun County, Ark. They were Baptist.

Children:

9-7-1. Margaret Elizabeth Burson, born Oct. 24, 1925, Detroit, Michigan.

9-7-2. Doris Mae Burson, born Jan. 10, 1929, Cleveland, Ohio.

9-7-3. Loyd Kenneth Burson, born July 24, 1932, Kilgore, Tex.

9-7-4. Jerry Mae Burson, born July 29, 1936, Harrell, Ark.

9-7-5. Jackie Dale Burson, born Sept. 29, 1943, Camden, Ark.

* * * *

10. Lottie Poole, born June 1870, married John Parker, lived at Alie near Hot Springs Ark. She had a grandson, Jesse Williams, and a daughter, Mrs. Sally (Parker) Stokes, at Hampton, Ark.

Jesse Jefferson Parker, born March 8, 1917, El Dorado, Ark., married Laura Frances Jones Feb. 11, 1940. She was born Sept. 18, 1921, Beardon, Ark. (Her father was Charley Jones). They were Baptist.

Children:

Martha Jane Parker, born April 10, 1942, Marshall, Tex.

Wanda Louise Parker, born Jan. 9, 1945, Marshall, Tex.

Jackie Jefferson Parker, born Feb. 20, 1947, Beardon, Ark.

* * * *

11. Thomas Peter Poole, born Sept. 12, 1872, married Frances Virginia Lewis (Jennie) Aug. 13, 1896, recorded in book K, page 268, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. They lived in Montgomery County, Ark., had several children.

* * * *

13. Benjamin Franklin Poole, born Dec. 1, 1879, died Jan. 12, 1911, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. He married Lizzie Dukes of Hillsboro, Ark., Sept. 18, 1901, recorded in book M, page 503, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was 21 from Concord, Ark., she was 18. She married second, Lewellen Hill. B. F. Poole was killed driving a log wagon.

Child: Gurtie Poole.

V. Mary Ann Elizabeth Poole, born July 21, 1833, Newton County, Ga., died Jan. 26, 1852, in child birth. She married A. E. Nathan Willingham Aug. 22, 1847, recorded in book A, page 27, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. In her sister Lucy's Bible was this record: Martha J. Willingham, born Jan. 26, 1830, died Oct. 21, 1850. Could be her husband's sister. (He married second, Miss Buckner, and they had Tom Willingham, who died when about grown).

Children:
1. Mollie Willingham, born 1848.
2. Lucy Willingham, born 1850.
3. Sarah Jane Willingham, born Jan. 26, 1852, died in infancy.

1. Mollie Willingham, born 1848, married John M. Wyatt. He was killed in the field by a gang of negroes July 1883. Each one shot him. His wife heard the shooting and carried his gun to him but he was dead when she got there. The trouble arose over the survey of land between John M. Wyatt and a negro named, James Marshall. It started a race riot in Howard County, Ark. (See Centennial History of Arkansas, by Dallas T. Herndon, page 764, Vol. 1.). She married second, Telleropo.

Children:
John Wyatt.
Jane Wyatt, married Tom Sanford. Children: Luther Sanford, Floyd Sanford, Dora Sanford, married Arthur Belding, Mary Sanford (Babe), married George Moore, she married second, Sinclair.
Sam Wyatt, Bill Wyatt, Luther Wyatt, Fate Wyatt, Thomas Green Wyatt.

2. Lucy Willingham, born 1850, married William Noah Head (Bill). She lived with her grandfather, Hardy K. Poole, after her mother died. No children. (His father's family: Thomas Jackson Head, born Sept. 20, 1822, died Jan. 22, 1890. He married first, Frances Johnson Jan. 6, 1848, recorded in book 1, page 128, Clayton, Barbour County, Ala. He married second, Nancy Ann Arrington. She was born Dec. 24, 1830, died April 12, 1918, she and husband are buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. (Recorded in Clayton, Barbour County, Ala., in book 11, page 293, T. J. Head married Lillie Jones Dec. 13, 1888).

Children by Frances:
James Zachary Head, born Aug. 31, 1849, m Mary Elizabeth Poole (Bettie).
William Noah Head (Bill), married Lucy Willingham.
Mahala E. Head, born Aug. 5, 1853, married Woody K. Smith.
Edward Head, married first Charity, m second, Martha Goodwin.
Frances Rebecca Head, born April 1, 1858, m William Joshua Poole.

Children by Nancy Ann.
Mollie Jane Head, born April 5, 1868, m Thomas Peter Gathright.
Richard C. Head (Dick), born Nov. 28, 1870, died Nov. 22, 1948, married Sarah Elizabeth Vestal, born Feb. 11, 1871, died Nov. 3, 1941).

CHAPTER VII.

VI. Louisa Jane Poole (Lucy Jane), (daughter of Hardy K. Poole and Sarah Davis Philips), born Feb. 7, 1836, Covington, Newton County, Ga., died Nov. 13, 1883, buried in Good Hope Cemetery, at the Primitive Baptist Church near Oakland, La. She married first, Jesse Franklin Gathright Feb. 8, 1852, recorded in book B, page 58, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was 17 and he was 21. He was born Feb. 5, 1831, Ga., died July 4, 1863, in the Civil War, at the battle of Vicksburg, Miss. He served in Company C., the 19th Arkansas Inf. of the Confederacy. He enlisted at Hillsboro, Ark., March 1, 1862, under Col. T. P. Dockery and Capt. John A. Mooks, recorded in Confederate records Arkansas History Commission Old State House, Little Rock, Ark.

They had a double wedding with her brother, Hardy G. Poole (Frost), and his sister, Susan Rebecca Gathright. She married second, Emanuel Moffett Evans April 1, 1869, recorded in E. M. Evans' family Bible. He was born Dec. 2, 1826, Chattahoochee Co., Ga., died Oct. 12, 1912, Nevada, Tex.

You will find the records of her Evans children in the Evans line. The Gathrights hold their annual reunion on Thursday before the fourth Sunday in July at Bolding, Ark.

Children by Gathright:
1. James Hardy Gathright, born Nov. 24, 1853, Union County, Ark.
2. Joan Elizabeth Gathright, born Dec. 29, 1855, died Jan. 18, 1856.
3. John Franklin Gathright, born Nov. 16, 1856, Union County, Ark.
4. Jesse Parnell Gathright, born Oct. 31, 1858, Union County, Ark.
5. Thomas Peter Gathright, born March 25, 1861, Union County, Ark.

Children by Evans:
6. George Gordy Evans, born March 23, 1870, Union County, Ark.
7. Lawson Everett Evans, born May 17, 1871, Union County, Ark., twin.
8. Linson Rowland Evans, born May 17, 1871, Union County, Ark., twin.
9. Burrell Bloomer Evans, born Sept. 8, 1873, Union County, Ark.
10. Infant boy, born 1874, lived one year.
11. Lucy Jane Evans, born April 22, 1875, Union County, Ark.
12. William Walter Evans, born July 7, 1876, Union County, Ark.
13. Infant girl, born 1878, lived one week, bled to death at the navel cord.

(The following is a record of Jesse Franklin Gathright's fathers family. Part of these records were in E. M. Evans' old family Bible.
James C. Gathright, born 1796, died Aug. 11, 1858, age 62 years. His wife, Mary E. Gathright, born 1799, died July 10, 1858, age 59 years. (Perhaps her maiden name was Parnell). He was a Mason.

Children:
James Miles Gathright, born Nov. 4, 1822, Ga., died July 6, 1902, buried in Springhill Cemetery, Union County, Ark., married first Mary Smith, second, Newsome, third, Susan Jane Welbourn.
Sally Gathright, born 1824, married Merrell Smith, second Stephens.
Elizabeth Gathright, born 1826, married Jim Philips, second Culpepper, third Ira Wilson.
William Henry Gathright, born 1828, Ga. He was a Baptist Minister. Married several times. He was a Pvt. Co. E, 19th La. Inf. Enlisted March 4, 1863, Downsville, La. The rolls from July 1863 to April 1865, absent, sick, order of Dr. Wall, since June 25, 1863. Found in records of La. Confederate Soldiers and Commands Vol. II. The Confederate records give his name, William Henry Gathright.
John Gathright, born 1830, Ga., married Mary Henry, he died of pneumonia, in the Civil War

Jesse Franklin Gathright, born Feb. 5, 1831, died July 4, 1863, married Lucy Jane Poole.
Susan Rebecca Gathright, born March 4, 1836, died March 9, 1907, married Hardy Garrison Poole.
James E. Gathright, born 1839, died Jan. 18, 1856, age 19.
Andrew Jackson Gathright, born 1841, died Dec. 21, 1860, age 19, single.)

1. James Hardy Gathright (Jim), born Nov. 24, 1853, Union County, Ark., died May 28, 1885, Indian Territory. He married Ilder Getrude Stallings of Nevada, Texas, Oct. 10, 1878. She died April 15, 1882. He died of Measles. (He was named for his two grandfathers, James C. Gathright, and Hardy K. Poole). He was a gin man. He married second, an Indian woman. After his death, Jesse Gathright had to steal Jim's child, Lou, to get her away from the Indian woman. Lou said, "She was not good to me, she burned my doll." No children by second marriage. They lived at Lee High, Indian Territory.

Children:
1-1. Jesse B. Gathright, born Nov. 16, 1879, died Sept. 10, 1882.
1-2. Lucy Ellen Gathright, born May 11, 1881.
1-3. William G. Gathright, born March 25, 1882, died July 11, 1882.

(The following is a record of Ilder Gertrude Stalling's family, she was the mother of Lou Bolding.
Iradell Jordan married Mary Faraby.

Children:
Ben Jordan, married Dr. S. L. Robinson, Nevada, Tex.
Jim Jordan, lived in Navarro Co., Tex., near Corsicana.
Sue Bet Jordan, married Jube Stallings. She died and Dr. S. L. Robinson took the two oldest children, and Jim Jordan took the other two.
Children:
1. Ilder Gertrude Stallings (Gertie), lived with her uncle, Dr. S. L. Robinson, Nevada, Tex. She married James Hardy Gathright, Oct. 10, 1878.
2. Frank Stallings, lived with Dr. S. L. Robinson.
3. Hattie Stallings, lived with Jim Jordan.
4. Buster Stallings, died at 4 years of age.)

1-2. Lucy Ellen Gathright (Lou), born May 11, 1881, married Henry Turentino Bolding Dec. 23, 1900. He was born June 8, 1877, died May 8, 1934, Bolding, Ark. The town of Bolding was named for his father, Thomas Bolding. Thomas Bolding had a brother named Obie Bolding, who was a minister.

Children:
1-2-1. James Thomas Bolding, born Nov. 6, 1901, Bolding, Ark.
1-2-2. Annie Lou Bolding, born July 4, 1903, Bolding, Ark.
1-2-3. Jesse Dunn Bolding, born May 13, 1906, died Oct. 6, 1906.
1-2-4. Mary Etta Bolding, born Aug. 28, 1907, Bolding, Ark., single.
1-2-5. Parnell Wilson Bolding, born March 6, 1911, Bolding, Ark.
1-2-6. Lola Gladys Bolding, born Feb. 8, 1913, Bolding, Ark.
1-2-7. Claude Henry Bolding, born Feb. 10, 1915, Bolding, Ark.
1-2-8. Edgar Lindsey Bolding, born April 17, 1920, Bolding, Ark.

1-2-1. James Thomas Bolding, born Nov. 6, 1901, Bolding, Ark., married Getrude Lancaster Jan. 1, 1926. She was born Sept. 25, 1907.
Children:
1-2-1-1. Charles Thomas Bolding, born July 3, 1928, Bolding, Ark.
1-2-1-2. James Hershel Bolding, born Sept. 5, 1929, Bolding, Ark.
1-2-1-3. Henry Wilber Bolding, born March 14, 1935, Bolding, Ark.

1-2-1-4. Frances Louise Bolding, born Feb. 17, 1941, Bolding, Ark.

1-2-1-2. James Hershel Bolding, born Sept. 5, 1929, Bolding, Ark., married Betty Jean Norswarthy June 23, 1950, recorded in book 34, page 109, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was 20 and she was 19. She was born Jan. 16, 1931, Strong, Ark.
Children:
1-2-1-2-1. Donna Jean Bolding, born April 7, 1952, El Dorado, Ark.
1-2-1-2-2. James Dwayne Bolding, born March 7, 1955, El Dorado, Ark.

1-2-2. Annie Lou Bolding, born July 4, 1903, Bolding, Ark., married Earl Thomas Williamson June 30, 1923. He was born March 18, 1900, Stay, Grant Parish, La. The old home was called Dry Prong, La., Route 1.
Children:
1-2-2-1. Holland Earl Williamson, born May 4, 1925, died June 16, 1925.
1-2-2-2. Dewey Bradley Williamson, born May 24, 1926, died Sept. 30,1926.
1-2-2-3. Elizabeth Ann Williamson, born May 4, 1934, El Dorado, Ark.
1-2-2-4. Martha Irene Williamson, born June 29, 1936, El Dorado, Ark., married Gary Donald Anderson July 10, 1955, in the First Methodist Church, El Dorado, Ark. He was born July 19, 1931. He was the son of Mr. and Mrs. Chester A. Anderson of Fulton, Ark. He graduated from Henderson College in Arkadelphia, Ark.

1-2-5. Parnell Wilson Bolding, born March 6, 1911, Bolding, Ark., married Hazel June Nunnally Feb. 22, 1940, El Dorado, Ark. She was born Oct. 31, 1914, near Strong, Ark. He was in the Seabees, stationed at Gulfport, Miss. He entered the Navy July 1943, in World War II.
Children:
1-2-5-1. Patricia Gale Bolding, born Oct. 7, 1948, El Dorado, Ark.
1-2-5-2. Gary Wilson Bolding, born Nov. 30, 1952, El Dorado, Ark.

1-2-6. Lola Gladys Bolding, born Feb. 8, 1913, Bolding, Ark., married Moses Robinson April 14, 1940, Smackover, Ark. He was born March 27, 1902, Arizona, La. (His father was M. F. Robinson).
Children:
1-2-6-1. Mollie Charlotte Robinson, born Oct. 25, 1941, El Dorado, Ark.
1-2-6-2. Moses Franklin Robinson, born Jan. 17, 1944, El Dorado, Ark.

1-2-7. Claude Henry Bolding, born Feb. 10, 1915, Bolding, Ark. He was a Corporal in the Army Air Force, served in England, was inducted into service in Aug. 1942, received his training as an aerial gunner at Harlingen, Texas, and Almagorgo, N. M., in World War II.

1-2-8. Edgar Lindsey Bolding, born April 17, 1920, Bolding, Ark., married Frances Lee White Saturday, June 7, 1947. She was born Jan. 10, 1928, Strong, Ark. He was a Corporal, inducted into the Army Oct. 26, 1941, received his training in field artillery at Fort Bragg, N. C., Camp Livingston, La., and Camp Pickett, Va., was sent to the British Isles.
Child:
1-2-8-1. James Terry Bolding, born Jan. 19, 1951, El Dorado, Ark.

* * * *

3. John Franklin Gathright (John Buck), born Nov. 16, 1856, Union County, Ark., died March 9, 1925, Strong, Ark., married Martha Ann Harris March 6, 1876. She was born Nov. 27, 1857, Leake County, Miss., died July 5, 1945, El Dorado, Ark. She lived in Leake County until she was eleven years old then moved to Louisiana near Oakland in 1868. She moved into Union County, Ark., five miles south of Strong in 1869. She lived there the rest of the time except for three years in Nevada, Texas, 1879-1881. She was the granddaughter of Alcey Evans. He owned and operated a saw mill. Concord

was called Strong til it was moved to the present site of Strong in 1904, then the old settlement was called Concord.

Children:
3-1. William Walter Gathright (Billy), born Jan. 30, 1877, Strong, Ark.
3-2. John Franklin Gathright Jr., born Aug. 4, 1879, Nevada, Texas.
3-3. James Linson Gathright, born Nov. 11, 1881, Strong, Ark.
3-4. Lawson Albert Gathright, born July 9, 1884, Strong, Ark.
3-5. Thomas Crawford Gathright, born Nov. 6, 1886, Strong, Ark., single.
3-6. Henry Harris Gathright, born March 24, 1889, died Oct. 28, 1906.
3-7. Emmett Fletcher Gathright, born Dec. 24, 1891, Strong, Ark.
3-8. Millard Filmore Gathright, born Nov. 11, 1894, Strong, Ark.
3-9. Mattie Ann Gathright (a boy), born March 29, 1897, died Oct. 5, 1899.
3-10. Lucy Ellen Gathright, born Nov. 4, 1900, died July 5, 1901.
3-11. Mary Alice Gathright, born March 1, 1903, Strong, Ark.

3-1. William Walter Gathright (Billy), born Jan. 30, 1877, Strong, Ark., died May 11, 1914, killed in a saw mill, Huttig, Ark. He married Lillie Newsome Dec. 7, 1899. She was born May 27, 1883, Strong, Ark., died Dec. 22, 1929, Ft. Worth, Tex.

Children:
3-1-1. Lillie Mae Gathright, born Nov. 29, 1900.
3-1-2. Myrtie Ellen Gathright, born July 23, 1902.
3-1-3. William Franklin Gathright, born Sept. 22, 1907.
3-1-4. Milton Patrick Gathright, born Nov. 2, 1909, (Minor Pugh).

3-1-1. Lillie Mae Gathright, born Nov. 29, 1900, married Joe Miller July 8, 1925, Ft. Worth, Tex. He was born March 18, 1895.

3-1-2. Myrtie Ellen Gathright, born July 23, 1902, married George Benton McGill Aug. 28, 1921, Monroe, La. He was born Jan. 6, 1902, Calhoune, La.
Children:
3-1-2-1. Myrtle Eileen McGill, born July 17, 1923, Monroe, La.
3-1-2-2. George Benton McGill Jr., born July 13, 1925, Monroe, La., killed in World War II.
3-1-2-3. William Franklin McGill (Billy), born Aug. 28, 1928, Skelly, Texas.

3-1-3. William Franklin Gathright, born Sept. 22, 1907, Strong, Ark., married Nell Dean Duck Jan. 30, 1929, Ft. Worth, Tex. She was born April 21, 1911, Park Springs, Wise County, Tex.
Children:
3-1-3-1. Bonnie Beth Gathright, born April 27, 1931, Ft. Worth, Tex.
3-1-3-2. Wayne Franklin Gathright, born April 27, 1937, died May 13, 1937.

3-1-4. Minor Pugh Gathright, born Nov. 2, 1909, married Bolva Helyn Land Jan. 7, 1934, Pampa, Tex. She was born May 2, 1916, Casper, Wyoming. (His name was Milton Patrick Gathright, before he had it changed by Law in 1933).
Child:
3-1-4-1. Patricia Dianne Gathright, born Jan. 26, 1939, Longview, Tex.

3-2. John Franklin Gathright, born Aug. 4, 1879, Nevada, Tex., married Julia Ellen Kelly Dec. 22, 1907, Bolding, Ark., divorced. She was born March 6, 1890. He married second, Mrs. Myrtle (McDougald) Philips Dec. 23, 1935, El Dorado, Ark. She was born April 5, 1891.

Children by Julia:

3-2-1. John Duval Gathright, born April 29, 1909, Strong, Ark.
3-2-2. Jim Ben Gathright, born Feb. 4, 1912, died March 8, 1928.
3-2-3. Mary Ellen Gathright, born March 7, 1921, Strong, Ark.

3-2-1. John Duval Gathright, born April 29, 1909, Strong, Ark., married Ellen Lee Plair May 20, 1929, Farmerville, La. She was born July 25, 1908, Strong, Ark.
Children:
3-2-1-1. Imogene Gathright (Jeane), born July 1, 1930, Strong, Ark., married Maxey William Russell Aug. 16, 1947, Strong, Ark., in a home wedding. He was born Jan. 31, 1927.
Children:
Belinda Kay Russell, born Nov. 25, 1948, El Dorado, Ark.
Maxey William Russell Jr.(Rusty)
3-2-1-2. Bettie Ann Gathright, born Dec. 24, 1934, Strong, Ark., married John Oliver Babcock, Aug. 10, 1952, at the First Baptist Church, Strong, Ark.

3-2-3. Mary Ellen Gathright, born March 7, 1921, Strong, Ark., married Ernest D. Pilcher Dec. 22, 1940. He was born Aug. 22, 1909, Choudrant, La.
Child:
3-2-3-1. Darrell Franklin Pilcher, born Sept. 1, 1941, Bastrop, La.

3-3. James Linson Gathright, born Nov. 11, 1881, Strong, Ark., married Mary Matilda Lum July 14, 1909. She was born March 15, 1892. They own their land (Bloomer White was her uncle).

Children:
3-3-1. Mamie Lucille Gathright, born Dec. 13, 1910, Strong, Ark.
3-3-2. William Fredrick Gathright, born May 1, 1912, Strong, Ark.
3-3-3. Annie Laura Gathright, born Feb. 23, 1916, Strong, Ark.
3-3-4. Roy Davis Gathright, born Jan. 3, 1918, Strong, Ark.

3-3-1. Mamie Lucille Gathright, born Dec. 3, 1910, Strong, Ark., married Paul Landon Stinson April 26, 1945, in the Baptist Church, Ogden Utah. He was born 1909, Ohio. She received her A.B. degree from State Teachers College, Arkadelphia, Ark. She went to the World's Fair, New York 1939. She married Paul L. Stinson.
Child:
3-3-1-1. Paula Lucille Stinson, born Oct. 15, 1947.

3-3-2. William Fredrick Gathright, born May 1, 1912, Strong, Ark., married Virgie Vestal Nov. 27, 1936. She was born Feb. 12, 1914. He was inducted into U. S. Combat Engineer Battalion 12th 70 Group 1131 with 3rd Army, April 24, 1944, Little Rock, Ark., took basic training at Chaffee, Ark., near Ft. Smith, then to Camp Kilmer, N.J., sailed from there to England, landed at Bristal Nov. 2, 1944. Trained at Western Supermare in England, then to La Harve, France. In Combat 48 days. He was in Munich, Germany when the war closed. His rank was T. 4 grade. Discharged at Chaffee, Ark., Feb. 8, 1946.
Children:
3-3-2-1. Connie Rhea Gathright, born Aug. 16, 1938.
3-3-2-2. William Alfred Gathright, born Jan. 18, 1947.

3-3-3. Annie Laura Gathright, born Feb. 23, 1916, Strong, Ark., married June Opal Terry (J.O.), Sept. 14, 1940, Junction City, Union Parish, La.
Children:
3-3-3-1. June Ronald Terry, born Oct. 12, 1941, Little Rock, Ark.
3-3-3-2. Mary Joan Terry, born May 26, 1944, Little Rock, Ark.

3-3-3-3. James Grover Terry, born July 23, 1945, Natchitoches, La.
3-3-3-4. Patricia Ann Terry, born 1949, Elexander, La.
3-3-3-5. William Roger Terry, born Oct. 31, 1951, Bernice, La.

3-3-4. Roy Davis Gathright, born Jan. 3, 1918, Strong, Ark., married Margaret Pickering Sept. 20, 1940, Union County, Ark. She was born Oct. 19, 1919, Union County, Ark. He was inducted into service July 17, 1942, Air Corps, was in St. Petersburg, then to Sioux Falls, S. D., stayed there 10 months, was in Chanute Field, Tenn., one month, then to Drew Field, Tampa, Fla. He operated a control tower. His rank was line Sergeant. Discharged Jan. 10, 1947, Maxwell Field, Ala.
Children:
3-3-4-1. Roy Randall Gathright, born July 5, 1943, El Dorado, Ark.
3-3-4-2. Marilyn Virginia Gathright, born Jan. 11, 1947, El Dorado, Ark.

3-4. Lawson Albert Gathright, born July 9, 1884, Strong, Ark., died June 1952, buried at Selma, Calif., married Kate Benford Dec. 24, 1905, London, Ark.

Children:
3-4-1. Jackson Lavelle Gathright, born May 6, 1907, Strong, Ark.
3-4-2. Grace Edna Gathright, born July 27, 1908, Strong, Ark.
3-4-3. Jesse Gathright, born 1909, and died.
3-4-4. Grady Cordell Gathright (Johnny), born Nov. 20, 1915, Strong, Ark.
3-4-5. Myrtie Louise Gathright, born April 23, 1922, Strong, Ark.
3-4-6. Ruby Inez Gathright, born Feb. 1925, Strong, Ark.
3-4-7. Ollie Belle Gathright, born May 11, 1927, Strong, Ark.
3-4-8. Hannah Marie Gathright, born Jan. 19, 1929, Strong, Ark.

3-4-1. Jackson Lavelle Gathright, born May 6, 1907, Strong, Ark., married Julia Estella Day June 4, 1928, Oakland, La. She was born Nov. 18, 1912, Marion, La.
Children:
3-4-1-1. Bobbie Nolan Gathright, born April 28, 1929, Huttig, Ark.
3-4-1-2. Richard Lavelle Gathright, born July 31, 1931, Strong, Ark.
3-4-1-3. Kackie Waymon Gathright, born April 8, 1935, El Dorado, Ark.

3-4-2. Grace Edna Gathright, born July 27, 1908, Strong, Ark., married first, W.H. Brasher, separated in 1937. She married second, J. T. Derrick Dec. 5, 1942. He was born April 9, 1905, Lorena, Miss.
Child by Brasher:
3-4-2-1. Albert Peyton Brasher, born July 18, 1935, El Dorado, Ark.
Child by Derrick:
3-4-2-2. Donna Kaye Derrick, born June 10, 1944, Reedley, Calif.

3-4-5. Myrtie Louise Gathright, born April 23, 1922, Strong, Ark., married David Melvin Hill Oct. 7, 1942, El Dorado, Ark. He was born Aug. 21, 1921, Bethel Chapel, Union County, Ark.

3-4-6. Ruby Inez Gathright, born Feb. 1925, Strong, Ark., married Leonard Alfred Duncan Dec. 16, 1944. He was born Sept. 25, 1926, Yarnaby, Okla. He joined the Navy in Fresno, Calif., served in the Pacific. His rank was S2/c. He was discharged in Shoemaker, Calif.

3-4-7. Ollie Belle Gathright, born May 11, 1927, Strong, Ark., married John Arliss Hennesay Sept. 1, 1945. He was born Aug. 4, 1928, Coleman, Tex. He registered for the Army Aug. 5, 1946.
Child:
3-4-7-1. Sandra Joyce Hennesay, born July 4, 1946.

3-7. Emmett Fletcher Gathright, born Dec. 24, 1892, Strong, Ark., died Aug. 24, 1942, El Dorado, Ark. He married Altee Lewis May 29, 1923. She was born Aug. 14, 1905, Bolding, Ark. He was Tax Assessor for Union County, Ark., in 1939. His leg was cut off when he was a child.

Children:

3-7-1. Emmett Fletcher Gathright Jr., born Jan. 28, 1924, El Dorado, Ark., married Betty Colquette Aug. 1948, at the First Methodist Church, El Dorado, Ark. She was born Aug. 7, 1928, El Dorado, Ark. He served as State Representative.

3-7-2. Joe Lamar Gathright, born July 9, 1934, El Dorado, Ark.

3-8. Millard Filmore Gathright, born Nov. 11, 1894, Strong, Ark., married Myrtie Gaye Crow Dec. 18, 1920. She was born June 22, 1902. She served the Grand Chapter of the Order of the Eastern Star of Arkansas as Worthy Grand Matron during the 72nd sessions.

Child:

Billy Wayne Gathright, born 23, 1925, adopted. He was in World War II on Ship William H. Prescott and U.S.S. Dover, in armed guard service, Seaman First Class, in the South Pacific. Married Barbara Jane Wilson Jan. 24, 1948, El Dorado, Ark. She was born Sept. 10, 1928, Stephens, Ark.

Child:

Pamela Gathright, born Aug. 25, 1948, El Dorado, Ark.

3-11. Mary Alice Gathright, born March 1, 1903, Strong, Ark., married William Shafter Poole March 3, 1921. He was born July 19, 1899, died June 6, 1925, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. Their grandparents were half sister and brother She married second, Jewel Wilson Nov. 27, 1927, divorced in 1930. She gave the child to his father's people. She married third, Walter Patterson Feb. 22, 1951, El Dorado Ark. He was born July 11, 1885, Hillsboro, Ark.

Children by Poole:

3-11-1. Helen Virginia Poole, born July 26, 1922.

3-11-2. Mildred Anne Poole, born March 25, 1924.

Child by Wilson:

3-11-3. Horace Gene Wilson, born Dec. 20, 1928.

3-11-1. Helen Virginia Poole, born July 26, 1922, married Albert Earl Prothro Aug. 24, 1943, in First Baptist Church, El Dorado, Ark. He was born May 2, 1915, El Dorad Ark. He served in World War II. in Army Air Corps, Engineering Draftman and Clerk, Staff Sergeant, in England and France.

Children:

3-11-1-1. Freida Lynn Prothro, born July 7, 1945, El Dorado, Ark.

3-11-1-2. Rebecca Nan Prothro, born May 7, 1947, died July 1948.

3-11-1-3. Mary Ann Prothro, born Nov. 17, 1950, El Dorado, Ark.

3-11-1-4. Jane Ellen Prothro, born Sept. 1, 1953, El Dorado, Ark.

3-11-2. Mildred Anne Poole, born March 25, 1924, married Herbert Foster Truxton Aug. 28, 1946, in the First Baptist Church, El Dorado, Ark. He was born Aug. 17, 1922, Linwood, Pa. They both served in the war, she as a Wave, and he as a Marine.

Children:

3-11-2-1. Suzanna Truxton, born Dec. 5, 1947, El Dorado, Ark.

3-11-2-2. Synthia Elizabeth Truxton, born Dec. 24, 1950, Kennett Square, Pa.

3-11-2-3. Lisa Margaret Truxton, born Feb. 21, 1955, Kennett Square, Pa.

3-11-3. Horace Gene Wilson, born Dec. 20, 1928, married Marie Ogden Feb. 19, 1949, El Dorado, Ark. She was born June 14, 1929, El Dorado, Ark.
Child:
3-11-3-1. Joe Ellis Wilson, born Nov. 21, 1949, El Dorado, Ark.

* * * *

4. Jesse Parnell Gathright, born Oct. 31, 1858, died May 12, 1929, buried in Old La Pile Cemetery near La Pile, Ark. He married Ammie Easley Sinclair June 29, 1890. She was born July 2, 1870. He and his brother, Thomas Peter Gathright brought Lou Gathright from her step mother to Thomas Peter Gathright's home, when she was very small.

Children:
4-1. John Dennis Gathright, born March 27, 1891, Huttig, Ark.
4-2. Jesse Parnell Gathright Jr., born July 12, 1893, died Sept. 10, 1904.
4-3. Lillie Cornelia Gathright, born July 21, 1895.
4-4. Lucy Doctine Gathright, born Sept. 9, 1897.
4-5. Mattie Cora Gathright, born Dec. 13, 1899, single.
4-6. Herman Keele Gathright, born Jan. 2, 1902.
4-7. Peter Volman Gathright, born April 17, 1904, died age 6 months.
4-8. Infant, born dead Sept. 5, 1905.
4-9. William Alton Gathright, (Bully), born Dec. 19, 1906.
4-10. Ethel Marie Gathright, born June 27, 1913, single.

4-1. John Dennis Gathright, born March 27, 1891, Huttig, Ark., died April 9, 1938, killed in a car wreck near Dubach, La. His funeral was conducted by Rev. Giles, at Bastrop, La., buried in Old La Pile Cemetery near La Pile, Ark. He married Evalyn Harrison April 23, 1913. She was born March 17, 1893.

Children:
4-1-1. Minnie Ruth Gathright, born Nov. 8, 1910.
4-1-2. John Dennis Gathright Jr., born July 24, 1919, died April 16, 1944, killed in action, training as pilot, Perrin Field, Sherman, Tex., on his first night flight.
4-1-3. Margaret Elizabeth Gathright, born March 4, 1921.

4-1-1. Minnie Ruth Gathright, born Nov. 8, 1910, married Reynolds Bath Aug. 1935.
Child:
4-1-1-1. James Reynolds Bath, born Nov. 1936.

4-3. Lillie Cornelia Gathright, born July 21, 1895, married Frank W. Harrison Oct. 10, 1916. He was born March 1893.

Child:
4-3-1. Frank W. Harrison Jr., born Oct. 11, 1927.

4-4. Lucy Doctine Gathright, born Sept. 9, 1897, Huttig, Ark., married William Riley Murphy Nov. 1, 1921. He was born July 13, 1894.

Child:
4-4-1. William Riley Murphy Jr., born Nov. 22, 1926, Little Rock, Ark.

4-5. Mattie Cora Gathright, born Dec. 13, 1899, single. The Huttig High School published the first year book, "The Pine Sapling", in May 1947, and dedicated it to her as the teacher that had taught the longest time in the school, 23 years.

4-6. Herman Keele Gathright, born Jan. 2, 1902, Huttig, Ark., married Halsie Chilton

April 30, 1927. She was born 1925.

Children:
4-6-1. Billie Ruth Gathright, born April 14, 1928.
4-6-2. Herman Keele Gathright Jr., born April 20, 1936.
4-6-3. Alton Wayne Gathright, born Jan. 1945, Baton Rouge, La.

4-9. William Alton Gathright (Bully), born Dec. 19, 1906, Bolding, Ark., married Mae Bowen Williamson Nov. 30, 1946, Monroe, La. She was born June 1916.

4-10. Ethel Marie Gathright, born June 27, 1913, single. She was Worthy Matron of Huttig Chapter of the Order of the Eastern Star, No. 523, in 1947. She was appointed Grand Chaplin of Arkansas by Mrs. Myrtie Gathright, the Worthy Grand Matron of Arkansas, to serve during 1947.

* * * *

5. Thomas Peter Gathright, born March 25, 1861, died Oct. 14, 1901, buried in Good Hope Cemetery, Primitivo Baptist Church near Oakland, La. He married first, Mollie Jane Head Nov. 13, 1884. She was born April 5, 1868, died Jan. 25, 1894. He married second, Willie Florence Johnson Feb. 5, 1896. Lou Gathright lived with them until Mollie died.

Children by Mollie:
5-1. Martha Ellen Gathright, born March 14, 1888.
5-2. Nancy Melvina(Millie) Gathright, born Aug. 31, 1890, died Oct. 2, 1892.
5-3. Thomas Jackson Gathright, born April 3, 1892.

Children by Florence:
5-4. M. N. Gathright, born Aug. 21, 1898, died Aug. 23, 1898.
5-5. Myrtie Juliaitta Gathright, born March 27, 1900,(twin).
5-6. Mittie Julia Gathright, born March 27, 1900, (twin).
5-7. Joanna Elizabeth Gathright, born July 1, 1901, lived 6 weeks.

5-1. Martha Ellen Gathright, born March 14, 1888, La Pile, Union County, Ark., died 1952. She married Mykajah McLemore (Cage) Aug. 26, 1908, Bolding, Ark. He was born Sept. 4, 1886, Spinale, La. All the children finished high school in Rayville, La.

Children:
5-1-1. Selma Lucille McLemore, born Dec. 11, 1909, Felsenthal, Ark.
5-1-2. Cecile Melrie McLemore, born Feb. 3, 1912, Felsenthal, Ark.
5-1-3. Paul Raymond McLemore, born Feb. 9, 1914, Felsenthal, Ark.
5-1-4. Mildred McLemore, born Jan. 13, 1917, Rayville, La.
5-1-5. Claude Baxter McLemore, born Aug. 22, 1920, Rayville, La., single.
5-1-6. Neva McLemore, born June 26, 1922, died May 6, 1947, Rayville, La.
5-1-7. Cage Mack McLemore, born June 1, 1926, Rayville, La.

5-1-1. Selma Lucille McLemore, born Dec. 11, 1909, Felsenthal, Ark., married Loy Conner Cloninger Dec. 24, 1928, Rayville, La. He was born Sept. 25, 1905, High Shoals or Stanley Creek, N. C.
Children:
5-1-1-1. Infant, born dead Nov. 27, 1929, Rayville, La.
5-1-1-2. Selma Faye Cloninger, born June 3, 1933, Rayville, La.
5-1-1-3. Nancy Loy Cloninger, born July 12, 1937, Rayville, La.

5-1-2. Cecile Melrie McLemore, born Feb. 3, 1912, died June 30, 1945, married Carl Vincent Kaiser 1933.

5-1-3. Paul Raymond McLemore, born Feb. 9, 1914, Felsenthal, Ark., married Marjorie Godfrey March 12, 1938, Ruston, La. She was born July 3, 1915, Winnsboro,

La. He was inducted into the Army Oct. 27, 1942, Oklahoma City, served 18 months and 12 days overseas in the Asiatic Pacific Area, was in the 5th Air Force. Received Good Conduct Medal, Asiatic Theater Ribbon with 5 battle stars, and a Unit Citation. Discharged Oct. 25, 1945, Drew Field, Fla.

5-1-4. Mildred McLemore, born Jan. 13, 1917, Rayville, La., married Frank James Williams Dec. 28, 1934, Camden, Ark. He was born Jan. 17, 1912, Stephen, Ark.
Children:
5-1-4-1. Frances Ann Williams, born Oct. 12, 1935, Santa Cruz, Calif.
5-1-4-2. Jerrold Norman Williams (Scrappy), born Aug. 25, 1938, Santa Cruz, Calif.

5-1-5. Claude Baxter McLemore, born Aug. 22, 1920, Rayville, La. Joined Flying Cadets Dec. 9, 1941; Commissioned 2nd Lt. Sept. 6, 1942; left for overseas April 1, 1943. He shot down his first plane Aug. 12, 1943; Commissioned 1st Lt. Sept. 7, 1943; flew 137 Combat Missions D-F-C. He has Air Medal with 13 Clusters. Commissioned Captain April 18, 1944. He was shot down one time. Enlisted Dec. 27, 1941, joined 68th Fighter Sq. 347, Fighter Group 13th Air Force, South Pacific; went to New Zealand, New Caledonia and Guadalcanal. Discharged Oct. 27, 1945.

5-1-7. Cage Mack McLemore, born June 1, 1926, Rayville, La., single. He was with the 8th Army in Japan. Cpl. Cage McLemore, 19 year old Paratrooper with the 11th A/B Division in Japan recently took over the job of Battalion typist for the 1st Battalion of the 511th Parchute Infantry. He entered the army Aug. 1944, Camp Robinson, Ark. He qualified as a trooper at Ft. Benning, Georgia, in April of the following year and joined the 11th Airborne Division overseas in September of that year. In addition to the President Unit Citation, he has Asiatic Pacific Theater Ribbon, the Japanese Occupation Ribbon, and the Victory Medal. He entered Aug. 17, 1944, graduated from Parachutist School Oct. 1, 1945, Ft. Benning, Ga. Discharged Sept. 21, 1946. Attended Louisiana State University.

5-3. Thomas Jackson Gathright, born April 3, 1892, La Pile, Union County, Ark., married first, Mrs. Augusta (McLemore) Harris Nov. 1916, Mangum, La. She died Jan. 10, 1944, no children. (She was the sister of Mykajah McLemore). He married second, Mrs. Roberta (Bennett) McLemore Dec. 28, 1945, Monroe, La. (She was a sister-in-law of Mykajah McLemore). He and his first wife took a child to raise but never did legally adopt him. He was seven months of age when they took him. They called him Fred.

Child:
5-3-1. Millard Locket Hytte (Fred) Gathright, born April 28, 1933, Beaumont, Tex.

5-5. Myrtie Juliaitta Gathright, born March 27, 1900, La Pile, Ark., died March 28, 1931, Rayville, La. She married W. M. Sullivan Dec. 23, 1923, Ruston, La. Separated.

5-6. Mittie Julia Gathright, born March 27, 1900, La Pile, Union County, Ark., married William Monroe Latham (Bill) Jr., April 16, 1924, Rayville, La. He was born March 6, 1878, Beach, Miss., died July 6, 1946, St. Louis, Mo., at the Pacific Hospital, buried in Natchez, Miss.

Children:
5-6-1. William Monroe Latham the Third, born March 8, 1925, Vidalia, La.
5-6-2. Dorothy Jean Latham, born Nov. 20, 1927, Vidalia, La.
5-6-3. George Watham Latham, born July 24, 1929, Vidalia, Concordia Parish, La.

5-6-4. Thomas Jackson Latham, born March 29, 1931, Ferriday, La.

5-6-1. William Monroe Latham the Third, born March 8, 1925, Vidalia, La. He was Seaman First Class U.S.N.R. Attended Ferriday High School, entering the U. S. Naval reserve Oct. 20, 1942, at New Orleans. From the U. S. Naval training station at San Diego, he went to the receiving station at Yuerba Buena Island, San Francisco for assignment overseas. On Dec. 20, 1942, he embarked for Pearl Harbor where he served at the Naval Air Station assembly and repair Dept. He was stationed at the Naval operating base on Midway Island; and N A S at Kaneohe Bay, Hawaii. He served with the U S S Benevolence A P H 113 in the invasion and occupation of Japan. He has the American and Asiatic Pacific Theater Ribbons; Good Conduct Medal; Victory Medal; and Japanese Occupation Bat. (When Official). He was discharged Dec. 23, 1945, New Orleans, La.

CHAPTER VIII.

VII. Thomas Peter Poole, born March 2, 1838, died April 17, 1900, buried in Poole Cemetery near New London, Ark. He married Leah Cleopatro Wasson June 1, 1865. She was born Sept. 7, 1845, died Jan. 9, 1902, buried in Poole Cemetery. He was a very postive charactor, did many good deeds, helped the widows and the orphans. He did a thriving business in general merchandise at Lake Landing, now called Felsenthal, and at Caryville on the Ouachita River, in Union County, Arkansas.

The records of the War Department show that Thomas P. Poole, name also found as Peter R. Poole, a private of Company G, 9th Regiment Arkansas Infantry, Confederate States Army, enlisted July 27, 1861, at Pine Bluff. The company muster roll for July 1, to Sept. 1, 1863, show him "Deserted" July 16, Jackson, Miss. The Union prisoner of war records show that he was captured near Jackson, Mississippi, July 17, 1863, and imprisoned at Camp Morton, Indianapolis, Indiana, where he escaped Sept. 12, 1863. No later record of him has been found.

Children:
1. Sarah Jane Poole (Pinkie), born April 6, 1867, Union Parish, La., died Jan. 28, 1875, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La.
2. Allie Cleopatre Poole, born Jan. 20, 1869, Union County, Ark.
3. Lenora Odessa Poole (Linnie), born Jan. 28, 1871, Union County, Ark.
4. Josephine Joanna Poole, born March 9, 1874, Union County, Ark.
5. Mary Lee Poole, born April 12, 1876, died Aug. 9, 1889, Union Co., Ark.
6. Thomas Greenhaw Poole, born Sept. 21, 1878, Union County, Ark.
7. William Parnell Poole, born Jan. 18, 1881, Union County, Ark.
8. Irene Poole (Missie), born Aug. 6, 1884, died Sept. 10, 1898, buried in Poole Cemetery near New London, Ark.
9. John Wasson Poole, born March 15, 1888, Felsenthal, Union County, Ark.

2. Allie Cleopatre Poole, born Jan. 20, 1869, Union County, Ark., died Aug. 6, 1896, buried in Harper Springs Cemetery near Huttig, Ark. She married Charley Milton Walker Feb. 15, 1888, Felsenthal, Ark., by Rev. O. F. Belding, recorded in book H, page 82, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Oct. 2, 1866, Marion, La. (He married second, Missouri Barron Jan. 11, 1898; he married third, Mrs. Nannie (Barron) Coleman Jan. 7, 1920. He was a farmer, and was living in 1947, as I visited him).

Children by first wife:
2-1. Ethel Odessa Walker, born Oct. 22, 1888, Huttig, Ark.
2-2. Irvin Carlton Walker, born Dec. 1, 1890, La Pile, Ark.
2-3. Ora Blanche Walker, born July 8, 1892, Harper Springs, Ark.
2-4. Infant, born and lived one week.

2-1. Ethel Odessa Walker, born Nov. 22, 1888, Huttig, Ark., died Aug. 10, 1930, buried at Odessa, Tex. She married David L. Sims Dec. 10, 1903.

Children:
Mrs. Bobbie Chappel.
Claus Sims.
Harrold Sims, married Jerry.
Leroy Sims, married Jessie.
Joe Sims, born Aug. 25, 1925, married Pat.
Two infants died.

2-2. Irvin Carlton Walker, born Dec. 1, 1890, La Pile, Ark., married Lois A. Parker July 18, 1918, El Paso, Tex. She was born May 5, 1893, Illiopolis, Illinois.

Child:

2-2-1. Sue Arlene Walker, born Oct. 14, 1920, El Paso, Tex.

2-3. Ora Blanche Walker, born July 8, 1892, Harper Springs near Huttig, Ark., married John Robert Coleman Dec. 22, 1916. He was born Aug. 23, 1890, Union Parish, La. They were Baptist.

Child:
2-3-1. Robert Lee Coleman, born April 23, 1918, single.

* * * *

3. Lenora Odessa Poole (Linnie), born Jan. 28, 1871, Union County, Ark., died July 28, 1903, buried in Old La Pile Cemetery near La Pile, Ark. She married William Minor Harrison Jan. 31, 1889, by Rev. O. F. Bolding, recorded in book 4, page 114, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Feb. 19, 1867, died June 19, 1942.

Children:
3-1. Jessie Lee Harrison, born Oct. 25, 1889, Union County, Ark.
3-2. Virgil Harrison, born July 25, 1892, married Dora Reynolds.
3-3. Bertha Irene Harrison, born Sept. 5, 1895, Union County, Ark.

3-1. Jessie Lee Harrison, born Oct. 25, 1889, Union County, Ark., died April 10, 1918. She married Ollie P. McGowen Jan. 17, 1906, by Rev. J. C. Hocks, recorded in book O, page 520, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. Ollie P. McGowen was born Oct. 29, 1882, La Pile Township, died Jan. 28, 1955, buried in Old La Pile Cemetery.

Children:
3-1-1. Infant, born dead April 18, 1907.
3-1-2. Lenora Inez McGowen, born May 23, 1909, Bolding, Ark.
3-1-3. Vergil Esther McGowen, born Nov. 5, 1912, Bolding, Ark.
3-1-4. Ferry Harold McGowen, born June 6, 1914, Bolding, Ark.

3-1-2. Lenora Inez McGowen, born May 23, 1909, Bolding, Ark., married Robert Leonard Fullerton Aug. 14, 1926. He was born March 25, 1905.
Children:
3-1-2-1. Robert Leonard Fullerton Jr., born Oct. 3, 1927, Huttig, Ark.
3-1-2-2. Nancy Joy Fullerton, born Aug. 30, 1930, Huttig, Ark.

3-1-3. Vergil Esther McGowen, born Nov. 5, 1912, Bolding, Ark., married Chester Impson Dec. 31, 1933, Huttig, Ark.
Children:
3-1-3-1. Carroll Sue Impson, born Feb. 21, 1938, Huttig, Ark.
3-1-3-2. Chester Michael Impson, born Jan. 25, 1945, Crossett, Ark.

3-1-4. Ferry Harold McGowen, born June 6, 1914, Bolding, Ark., married Hazel June Saulsbury June 23, 1937.
Children:
3-1-4-1. James Richard McGowen, born Sept. 24, 1938, Harrison, Ark.
3-1-4-2. Susan Marie McGowen, born Aug. 23, 1941, Memphis, Tenn.
3-1-4-3. Linda Sharon McGowen, born Dec. 30, 1944, Memphis, Tenn.

3-3. Bertha Irene Harrison, born Sept. 5, 1895, Careyville, Union County, Ark., married Charlie Barksdale Love Sept. 12, 1915, Bolding, Ark. He was born Sept. 24, 1893, Hailo, La.

Children:
3-3-1. William Murphy Love, born June 13, 1916, Strong, Ark.
3-3-2. Oliver Willard Love, born Jan. 21, 1918, Strong, Ark.
3-3-3. Bertha Lee Love, born June 9, 1922, died July 13, 1922.
3-3-4. Charles Vernon Love, born Sept. 17, 1923, Monroe, La.

3-3-5. Walker Wharton Love, born Sept. 4, 1927, El Dorado, Ark.
3-3-6. Barney Ray Love, born April 9, 1931, El Dorado, Ark.

3-3-1. William Murphy Love, born June 13, 1916, Strong, Ark., married Dorothy Hall April 1938. He served in the Navy Sea Bee, 27th Batalion, in World War II.
Children:
3-3-1-1. Charles Allen Love, born Dec. 7, 1939, Lake Village, Ark.
3-3-1-2. Ann Elizabeth Love, born July 26, 1941, McGehee, Ark.
3-3-1-3. Mary Ellen Love, born Nov. 27, 1945, McGehee, Ark.

3-3-2. Oliver Willard Love, born Jan. 21, 1918, Strong, Ark., married Jean Elizabeth Holt Jan. 27, 1942, New London, Conn. He served on a Submarine in World War II.
Child:
3-3-2-1. Oliver Jean Love, born March 31, 1943, Lake Village, Ark.

3-3-4. Charles Vernon Love, born Sept. 17, 1923, Monroe, La., married Evenlyn Macbloomer Dec. 15, 1944, Philadelphia, Pa. She was born in Brooklyn, N.Y. He served in the Navy, in World War II.
Child:
3-3-4-1. Joyce Ellen Love, born Oct. 15, 1945, El Dorado, Ark.

3-3-5. Walker Wharton Love, born Sept. 4, 1927, El Dorado, Ark., married Shirley Phifer Jan. 10, 1947, El Dorado, Ark. She was born 1928. He served in the Merchant Marine, in World War II.

* * * *

4. Josephine Joanna Poole, born March 9, 1874, Union Co., Ark., died June 22, 1895, buried at Reddick Cemetery near Troy, Ark., married Jefferson Davis Churchwell Nov. 26, 1891, recorded in book 1, page 241, El Dorado, Union Co., Ark. Her father objected very much to the marriage. He was born Nov. 7, 1863, died Oct. 24, 1916, buried in Reddick Cemetery near Troy, Ark. She died when her child was born. He married second, Minnie White, she was born July 15, 1875, and had twelve children.

Child:
4-1. Jodie David Churchwell (Joe), born Sept. 20, 1898, died April 7, 1942, buried in Reddick Cemetery near Troy, Ark., married Mattie Dora Robertson 1917. She was born Sept. 20, 1898, Troy, Ark., died July 31, 1941, buried in Reddick Cemetery near Troy, Ark.

Children:
4-1-1. Mildred Josephine Churchwell, born May 12, 1919, Troy, Ark.
4-1-2. James Thomas Churchwell, born May 23, 1921, Troy, Ark., died Oct. 1942.
4-1-3. Dannie Mae Churchwell, born May 6, 1923, Troy, Ark., married Bill Carmigiano 1941. Married second, Leonard Ward 1948. She married third, Paul Ray Cassidy March 3, 1952.
Child:
4-1-3-1. James Lary Carmigiano, born Aug. 7, 1946, Camden, Ark.

4-1-1. Mildred Josephine Churchwell, born May 12, 1919, Troy, Ark., married Obie Beasley Nov. 3, 1937, Stephens, Ark. He was born Dec. 28, 1912, Waldo, Ark. They own their home in McNeil, Ark., a farm near by.
Children:
4-1-1-1. Wanda Sue Beasley, born Jan. 8, 1939, McNeil, Ark.
4-1-1-2. Brenda Joyce Beasley, born March 15, 1941, McNeil, Ark.
4-1-1-3. Alta Dora Beasley, born March 3, 1944, McNeil, Ark.
4-1-1-4. Frances Ann Beasley, born March 30, 1948, McNeil, Ark.

* * * *

6. Thomas Greenhaw Poole, born Sept. 21, 1878, New London, Ark., married Alice Cora Johnson Jan. 31, 1897. She was born Jan. 7, 1879, died May 29, 1942, buried in the Poole Cemetery, New London, Ark. He was a farmer. He married second, Lula Phillips 1945, separated.

Children:
6-1. Alice Corine Poole, born Feb. 2, 1898, New London, Ark.
6-2. George Dewey Poole, born Sept. 2, 1899, New London, Ark.
6-3. Beatrice Ann Poole, born Aug. 18, 1901, New London, Ark.
6-4. Thomas Langford Poole, born June 25, 1903, died Oct. 29, 1918.
6-5. James Armond Poole, born March 21, 1906, New London, Ark.
6-6. William Walter Poole, born April 30, 1908, New London, Ark.
6-7. Johnnie Raymond Poole, born Feb. 2, 1910, New London, Ark.
6-8. Elmo Roland Poole, born July 28, 1912, died Dec. 12, 1914.
6-9. Thomas Peter Poole, born July 5, 1914.

6-1. Alice Corine Poole, born Feb. 2, 1898, New London, Ark., died Jan. 2, 1937. She married Dillard A. Faucett Aug. 18, 1918.

Children:
6-1-1. Dillard A. Faucett Jr., born Oct. 19, 1919.
6-1-2. Alice Corine Faucett, born May 31, 1921.
6-1-3. Ida Louise Faucett, born May 10, 1922.
6-1-4. Viola Nell Faucett, born Dec. 24, 1924.
6-1-5. Mildred Mae Faucett, born June 1926.
6-1-6. Mary Jane Faucett, born May 8, 1928.
6-1-7. Maggie Faucett, born Aug. 1930.
6-1-8. Joseph Faucett, born Jan. 30, 1932.
6-1-9. Martha Ann Faucett, born Jan. 15, 1934.
6-1-10. Thomas Faucett, born Jan. 27, 1935.

6-2. George Dewey Poole, born Sept. 2, 1899, died Jan. 28, 1926. He married Carrie Price. She died in 1919. He married second, Jessie Benford 1921. She died March 30, 1926.

Child by second wife:
6-2-1. Annie Lee Poole, born July 4, 1923.

6-3. Beatrice Ann Poole, born Aug. 18, 1901, New London, Ark., married Josh G. Gilliam June 15, 1923.

Children:
6-3-1. Josh G. Gilliam Jr., born Aug. 13, 1925.
6-3-2. Harry Jean Gilliam, born Jan. 28, 1927.
6-3-3. Eugene Gilliam, born April 7, 1931.

6-5. James Armond Poole, born March 21, 1906, New London, Ark., married Gussie Lee Hamilton from Mississippi, 1927.

Children:
6-5-1. Ethel Beatrice Poole, born Dec. 1928.
6-5-2. Dorothy Esther Poole, born April 1930.
6-5-3. Billie Jean Poole, born 1935.

6-6. William Walter Poole, born April 30, 1908, New London, Ark., married Clara Mae Hogue July 22, 1931.

Children:

6-6-1. Thomas Melvin Poole, born Sept. 10, 1932.
6-6-2. Pauline Poole, born July 2, 1935.
6-6-3. James Robert Poole, born Jan. 21, 1939.

6-7. Johnnie Raymond Poole, born Feb. 2, 1910, New London, Ark., married Josie Lucille Hogue March 14, 1931. She was born Oct. 28, 1917. (a cousin of Clara Mae Hogue, who married William Walter Poole).

Children:
6-7-1. Huey Pierce Long Poole, born Feb. 24, 1934.
6-7-2. John Carlton Poole, born April 28, 1936.
6-7-3. Thomas Charles Poole, born May 10, 1938.

* * * *

7. William Parnell Poole, born Jan. 18, 1881, Old Lake Landing, now called Felsenthal, Ark. He married Elizabeth Emma Bienvenu Jan. 31, 1904, New London, Ark. She was born Oct. 5, 1888, New Orleans, La.

Children:
7-1. Hattie Irene Poole, born Nov. 5, 1904, New London, Ark.
7-2. Raymond Alfred Poole, born June 20, 1907, New London, Ark.
7-3. Thomas Clarence Poole, born May 31, 1909, New London, Ark.
7-4. Dennis Ive Poole, born Sept. 3, 1913, New London, Ark.
7-5. Linnie Marie Poole, born Nov. 9, 1915, New London, Ark., married Cecil Koy, separated.
7-6. Freda Estell Poole, born April 4, 1918, New London, Ark.
7-7. Robert Emon Poole, born Aug. 11, 1921, New London, Ark.
7-8. Charles Adolph Poole, born March 16, 1926, New London, Ark., killed in action, in the U.S. Navy at Lingayen Gull, Pacific Island Jan. 5, 1945, buried at Sea. He was awarded the Purple Heart, and Presidential Citation. He was a gunner's mate on gun boat Number 70, in World War II.

7-1. Hattie Irene Poole, born Nov. 5, 1904, New London, Ark., married William Norman Herring July 15, 1920, New London, Ark. He was born Nov. 8, 1902, New London, Ark.

Child:
7-1-1. William Ray Herring, born April 2, 1928, El Dorado, Ark.

7-2. Raymond Alfred Poole, born June 20, 1907, New London, Ark., married Mary Elizabeth Baldwin Aug. 6, 1933, El Dorado, Ark. She was born Jan. 16, 1915, Graysonia, Ark.

Child:
7-2-1. Richard Parnell Poole, born Sept. 22, 1936, El Dorado, Ark.

7-3. Thomas Clarence Poole, born May 31, 1909, New London, Ark., married Edna Hill May on Friday, May 26, 1933, Calion, Ark. She was born Jan. 25, 1915, in Louisiana.

Children:
7-3-1. Clara May Poole, born May 19, 1934, Calion, Ark.
7-3-2. Kenneth Gordon Poole, born Oct. 1, 1938, El Dorado, Ark.
7-3-3. Thomas Clarence Poole Jr., born Oct. 14, 1940, El Dorado, Ark.

7-4. Dennis Ive Poole, born Sept. 3, 1913, New London, Ark., married Jean Shaffin Oct. 1941. She was born in Jack County, Tex.

Children:
7-4-1. Linda Kay Poole, born April 9, 1942.

7-4-2. Sherry Ann Poole, born June 30, 1944, twin, lived 7 weeks.
7-4-3. Cherry Nan Poole, born June 30, 1944, twin, lived 7 weeks.
7-4-4. Denny Lamar Poole, born Aug. 14, 1946.

7-6. Freda Estell Poole, born April 4, 1918, New London, Ark., married Plez Woodrow Major Sept. 2, 1941, Calhoun County, Ark. He was born 1917.

Children:
7-6-1. Juda Hiwilha Major, born July 9, 1942, El Dorado, Ark.
7-6-2. Jackie Fay Major, born Sept. 31, 1945, El Dorado, Ark.

7-7. Robert Emon Poole, born Aug. 11, 1921, New London, Ark., married Ellen Rose Witherington April 1942. She was born Oct. 5, 1922.

Child:
7-7-1. Dann Robert Poole, born Sept. 27, 1946, Little Rock, Ark.

* * * *

9. John Wasson Poole, born March 15, 1888, Old Lake Landing, now called Felsenthal, Ark., married Rosa Lee Benford Dec. 31, 1911. She was born Sept. 11, 1891. He was a farmer.

Children:
9-1. Eula Grace Poole, born Dec. 23, 1912, Strong, Ark.
9-2. Birdie Marie Poole, born Sept. 4, 1914, Strong, Ark.
9-3. Jim Mack Poole, born Aug. 16, 1918, Strong, Ark.
9-4. Fairy Blossom Poole, born Feb. 17, 1924, Strong, Ark.
9-5. Jesse Lee Poole, born June 22, 1933, Strong, Ark.

9-1. Eula Grace Poole, born Dec. 23, 1912, Strong, Ark., died Feb. 12, 1930,in child birth. She married Hays Frisby March 3, 1929.

Child:
9-1-1. Infant, born dead Feb. 12, 1930.

9-2. Birdie Marie Poole, born Sept. 4, 1914, Strong, Ark., married Henry Frisby Aug. 12, 1929. He was born March 28, 1910, Strong, Ark.

Children:
9-2-1. D. L. Glen Frisby, born Jan. 25, 1930, Strong, Ark.
9-2-2. Neal Frisby, born July 23, 1933, Strong, Ark.
9-2-3. Howard Lee Frisby, born 1937, Calif.
9-2-4. Youtha Marian Frisby, born 1938, Calif.
9-2-5. Gerald Henry Frisby, born Feb. 4, 1940, Calif.
9-2-6. Rose Mary Frisby, born May 24, 1941, Calif.

9-4. Fairy Blossom Poole, born Feb. 17, 1924, Strong, Ark., married first, Eugene Dilts May 1943. She married second, Charley Cloud 1946.

Child:
9-4-1. Patty Joan Dilts, born May 10, 1946, Los Angeles, Calif.

* * * *

CHAPTER IX.

VIII. Frances Ann Rebecca Poole, born Dec. 18, 1840, died Nov. 20, 1924. Married J. E. G. W. Jones 1861, six weeks before the Civil War started. He died June 1,1863, Vicksburg, Miss., of pneumonia during the Civil War. She married second, Robert Taylor May 1, 1864, eleven months after Jones died. He was born Feb. 6, 1838, died May 12, 1910.

Child by Jones:
1. George W. Jones Jr., born April 1, 1862.

Children by Taylor:
2. Sarah Isabell Taylor, born Sept. 16, 1866.
3. Mary Adaline Taylor, born Feb. 11, 1867.
4. Milton Columbas Taylor, born March 23, 1869, died Aug. 25, 1870.
5. Lucian Cornielus Taylor, born Dec. 31, 1870, died Aug. 24, 1871.
6. Martha Elmeda Taylor, born June 7, 1872.
7. Roburta Jane Taylor, born Aug. 19, 1874.
8. Nettie Etta Taylor, born Jan. 18, 1877, died Oct. 31, 1879.
9. John Robert Taylor Jr., born Sept. 15, 1879.
10. Joseph Henry Taylor, born March 22, 1882.

1. George W. Jones Jr., born April 1, 1862, died Sept. 10, 1900, married Mary Ella Nunnally March 15, 1883. She was born Oct. 10, 1861, died Oct. 21, 1941, El Dorado, Ark.

Children:
1-1. James Jordan Jones, born May 31, 1884.
1-2. Nettie Mae Jones, born July 27, 1886, died Dec. 30, 1900.
1-3. Della Jones, born Jan. 31, 1888, died March 26, 1902.
1-4. George Gordon Jones, born June 1, 1890, single.
1-5. Francis Minor Jones, born Feb. 11, 1892, Strong, Ark.
1-6. Elzie Ella Jones, born April 2, 1894, died May 6, 1906.
1-7. Marian Ezra Jones, born Aug. 3, 1896.
1-8. Thomas Clifton Jones, born Aug. 20, 1899, died Feb. 8, 1900.

1-1. James Jordan Jones, born May 31, 1884, died Dec. 15, 1912, married Elizabeth Lee Poole (Lizzie), Dec. 22, 1903. She was born Jan. 29, 1884, died Dec. 15, 1912. They died a few hours a part. Their grandparents were half sister and brother. (She was the daughter of William Joshua Poole, who was the son of William Tappley Poole).

Children:
1-1-1. Della Mae Jones, born Sept. 27, 1904, Strong, Ark.
1-1-2. William Odel Jones, born June 15, 1906, Strong, Ark.
1-1-3. Audry Ellen Jones, born Oct. 25, 1908, Strong, Ark.
1-1-4. Grady Clifton Jones, born Jan. 11, 1911, Strong, Ark.

1-1-1. Della Mae Jones, born Sept. 27, 1904, Strong, Ark., married Willie Dillon Aug. 27, 1926. He was born Dec. 1901.
Children:
1-1-1-1. Billie Gordon Dillon, born Sept. 6, 1928.
1-1-1-2. Mary Doll Dillon, born Sept. 7, 1931.

1-1-2. William Odel Jones, born June 15, 1906, married Gail Murphy May 12, 1933.
Child:
1-1-2-1. Penelope Gail Jones (Pen), born Jan. 2, 1938.

1-1-3. Audry Ellen Jones, born Oct. 25, 1908, married Clifton McNeal March 5, 1927.

Children:
1-1-3-1. James Clifton McNeal, born Sept. 27, 1928.
1-1-3-2. Glenda Janice McNeal, born March 20, 1936.

1-1-4. Grady Clifton Jones, born Jan. 11, 1911, married Leuphelia Newsome Dec. 3, 1932. She was born March 16, 1910.

1-5. Francis Minor Jones, born Feb. 11, 1892, Strong, Ark., married Estella Ethel Fargione Oct. 2, 1911, Denver, Colo. She was born May 1, 1893, Denver, Colo. They were Catholic. He was food comptroller, and Hospital dietition.

Child:
1-5-1. Ruth Freda Jones, born Jan. 19, 1913.

1-5-1. Ruth Freda Jones, born Jan. 19, 1913, married Julian E. Johnson Jan. 6, 1932. He was born March 12, 1906, Oilton, Tex.
Children:
1-5-1-1. Julian E. Johnson Jr., born Nov. 24, 1932, Amarillo, Tex.
1-5-1-2. Walter Minor Johnson, born June 7, 1934, Amarillo, Tex.
1-5-1-3. Frances Elane Johnson, born Jan. 6, 1938, Amarillo, Tex.

1-7. Marion Ezra Jones, born Aug. 3, 1896, married Mollie Catherine Vestal Jan. 23, 1916. She was born Oct. 23, 1895.

Children:
1-7-1. George Clovis Jones, born Nov. 16, 1917, Huttig, Ark.
1-7-2. Sarah Merle Jones, born Aug. 19, 1918, Huttig, Ark.
1-7-3. Allison Vestal Jones, born Aug. 28, 1920, Huttig, Ark.
1-7-4. James Gordon Jones, born Nov. 2, 1922, Huttig, Ark.
1-7-5. Davey Mae Jones, born March 3, 1925, Huttig, Ark.
1-7-6. Mary Frances Jones, born Jan. 17, 1927, Huttig, Ark.
1-7-7. Kathryn Marie Jones, born July 14, 1931, Huttig, Ark.
1-7-8. June Jones, born June 27, 1934, Huttig, Ark., twin girl.
1-7-9. Junior Jones, born June 27, 1934, Huttig, Ark., twin boy.

* * * *

2. Sarah Isabell Taylor (Sally), born Sept. 16, 1865, Oakland, La., died Aug. 19, 1933. She married first, William Taylor Smith Feb. 23, 1882. She married second, Sam F. Sisco (Sim), April 20, 1905. He died Nov. 24, 1924.

Children by Smith:
2-1. William Harman Smith, born Feb. 3, 1883, Oakland, La.
2-2. Taylor Parnell Smith, born March 28, 1885, Union County, Ark.

Child by Sisco:
2-3. Ruth Ellen Sisco, born Nov. 18, 1907.

2-1. William Harmon Smith, born Feb. 5, 1883, Oakland, La., married Annie Lee Sisco Feb. 9, 1903, recorded in book N, page 309, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was 21 and she was 18. She was born Dec. 27, 1884, La Pile, Ark.

Children:
2-1-1. Nettie Ethel Smith, born Nov. 12, 1903, Lapeer, Ark., died Sept. 19, 1905, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La.
2-1-2. Edrie Catherine Smith, born Aug. 17, 1905, Lapeer, Ark.
2-1-3. Mary Ada Smith, born July 12, 1907, Lapeer, Ark.
2-1-4. Van Parnell Smith, born Aug. 2, 1910, Lapeer, Ark.
2-1-5. Nancy Jane Smith, born June 24, 1913, Lapeer, Ark.
2-1-6. Paul Taylor Smith, born Sept. 13, 1915, died Nov. 12, 1916, buried in Good

Hope Cemetery, Oakland, La.

2-1-7. Harmon Lee Smith, born Nov. 30, 1924, Marsden, Ark.

2-1-2. Edrie Catherine Smith, born Aug. 17, 1905, Lapeer, Ark., married Robert Sisero Johnson Nov. 11, 1922. He was born Aug. 6, 1882, Marsden, Ark.
Children:
2-1-2-1. Mary Jane Johnson, born Dec. 8, 1925, died June 2, 1927.
2-1-2-2. Rufus Norman Johnson, born May 28, 1927, Marsden, Ark.
2-1-2-3. Ruben Ivan Johnson, born Aug. 28, 1929, Marsden, Ark.
2-1-2-4. Byron Feutrell Johnson, born April 10, 1933, Jennie, Ark.
2-1-2-5. Martha Annie Johnson, born May 21, 1935, Jennie, Ark.
2-1-2-6. Suvanna Ellen Johnson, born Aug. 23, 1937, Lake Village, Ark.
2-1-2-7. William Sisero Johnson, born July 10, 1940, Eudora, Ark.
2-1-2-8. Margie Ritty Johnson, born June 13, 1943, Eudora, Ark.
2-1-2-9. Docie Mae Johnson, born Sept. 12, 1945, Eudora, Ark.

2-1-3. Mary Ada Smith, born July 12, 1907, La Pile, Ark., married Moses Francis Frisby (Doc) March 20, 1930. He was born 1903, New London, Ark.
Children:
2-1-3-1. Mary Ethel Frisby, born Jan. 1, 1931, El Dorado, Ark.
2-1-3-2. Annie Kathleen Frisby, born Jan. 21, 1937, El Dorado, Ark.
2-1-3-3. Dwayne Frisby, born Jan. 11, 1939, El Dorado, Ark.
2-1-3-4. Marlene Frisby, born Feb. 17, 1944, El Dorado, Ark.

2-1-4. Van Parnell Smith, born Aug. 2, 1910, Lapeer, Ark., married first, Velma Puckett Feb. 3, 1940, divorced 1940. He married second, Mrs. Elsie Scott Hendrix Jan. 29, 1941. She was born at Lake Village, Ark. No children.

2-1-5. Nancy Jane Smith, born June 24, 1913, Lapeer, Ark., married Mackie Loyce Huggins (Jack) Oct. 22, 1936. He was born Feb. 7, 1915, McKamie, Ark.
Children:
2-1-5-1. Gracie Blanche Huggins, born April 5, 1938, Eudora, Ark.
2-1-5-2. Ethyl Ann Huggins, born June 27, 1939, Eudora, Ark.
2-1-5-3. Nona Sue Huggins, born May 14, 1942, Eudora, Ark.

2-1-7. Harmon Lee Smith, born Nov. 30, 1924, Marsden, Ark., married Idell Horsley Nov. 14, 1945. She was born April 17, 1930, Leland, Miss.
Child:
2-1-7-1. Harmon Lee Smith Jr., born Aug. 9, 1946, Lake Village, Ark.

2-2. Taylor Parnell Smith, born March 28, 1885, Union County, Ark., married Lillie Mae Wallace Jan. 19, 1909. She was born Feb. 14, 1909, Hamburg, Ark., died July 22, 1922, buried in Promise Land Cemetery, Hamburg, Ark. He married second, Ella Mae Wallace Nov. 11, 1937, Little Rock, Ark.

Children:
2-2-1. Robbie Lanell Smith, born Nov. 30, 1910, El Dorado, Ark.
2-2-2. Olive Mae Smith, born Nov. 28, 1912, El Dorado, Ark., single.
2-2-3. Sidney Eugenia Smith, born July 10, 1914, Hope, Ark.
2-2-4. Opal Lillie Smith, born Jan. 8, 1916, Hope, Ark.
2-2-5. Samuel Wallace Smith, born April 1, 1918, Huttig, Ark.

Child by second wife:
2-2-6. Sarah Alice Smith, born May 22, 1944, Pine Bluff, Ark.

2-2-1. Robbie Lanell Smith, born Nov. 30, 1910, El Dorado, Ark., married Henry England Walton March 23, 1945. He was born Oct. 1911.
Child:

2-2-1-1. Robby Henry Walton, born Dec. 7, 1946, Jackson, Miss.

2-2-3. Sidney Eugenia Smith, born July 10, 1914, Hope, Ark., married Raymond Orville Moran Oct. 18, 1940. He was killed in action May 5, 1945, on Okinawa in the Pacific.
Child:
2-2-3-1. Wallace David Moran, born July 6, 1942, Pine Bluff, Ark.

2-2-4. Opal Lillie Smith, born Jan. 8, 1916, Hope, Ark., married William Luther Allbritton Jan. 23, 1936. He was born April 7, 1911, Meridian, Miss.
2-2-4-1. William Parnell Allbritton, born Dec. 9, 1940, Pine Bluff, Ark.

2-2-5. Samuel Wallace Smith, born April 1, 1918, Huttig, Ark., married Mary Helen Biuie Oct. 6, 1941, Hamburg, Ark. She was born March 13, 1924, Boughton, Ark.
Child:
2-2-5-1. Mary Sam Smith, born Oct. 6, 1942, Pine Bluff, Ark.

2-3. Ruth Ellen Sisco, born Nov. 18, 1907, married Tommy Gordon Farrar Nov. 2, 1930. He was born July 1904.

Child:
2-3-1. One boy.

3. Mary Adaline Taylor, born Feb. 11, 1867, Lapeer, Ark., died Oct. 20, 1939, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. She married Seth Lawrence Bowen Nov. 10, 1885. He was born Jan. 2, 1866, died Oct. 31, 1917.

Children:
3-1. Oscar Thornton Bowen, born Aug. 20, 1886, Lapeer, Ark.
3-2. Annie Eliza Bowen, born Aug. 29, 1888, Lapeer, Ark.
3-3. John Farley Bowen, born July 30, 1890, Lapeer, Ark.
3-4. Mary Roburta Bowen, born Aug. 19, 1892, Lapeer, Ark.
3-5. Seth Lawrence Bowen Jr., born Feb. 15, 1895, Lapeer, Ark.
3-6. Lucy Daisy Bowen, born July 5, 1897, Lapeer, Ark.
3-7. William Murphy Bowen, born May 18, 1900, died July 2, 1900.
3-8. Emila Ellen Bowen, born Sept. 2, 1901, Lapeer, Ark.
3-9. Joseph Elijah Bowen, born Dec. 26, 1903, Lapeer, Ark.
3-10. Frances Ella Bowen, born Feb. 28, 1908, Lapeer, Ark.

3-1. Oscar Thornton Bowen, born Aug. 20, 1886, Lapeer, Ark., married Mrs. Elmyra (Stenson) Beck July 30, 1916.

Children:
3-1-1. Seth Thomas Bowen, born June 20, 1918.
3-1-2. Oscar Thornton Bowen Jr., born Feb. 18, 1921.
3-1-3. Samuel Lawrence Bowen, born Dec. 12, 1923.

3-2. Annie Eliza Bowen, born Aug. 29, 1888, Lapeer, Ark., married Samuel B. Rockett Jan. 15, 1919.

Children:
3-2-1. Mary Mildred Rockett, born Oct. 11, 1919, married Arnold Thomas Oct. 1938.
3-2-2. Martha Ferne Rockett, born Aug. 16, 1922.

3-3. John Farley Bowen, born July 30, 1890, Lapeer, Ark., married first, Blanche Bardin May 23, 1915. She was born Dec. 3, 1899. He married second, Cattie Jane Graves Nov. 19, 1933. She was born June 17, 1902.

Children by first wife:
3-3-1. Arvis Elzy Bowen, born June 13, 1916, married Anna Lauree Jerry July 7, 1937. She was born 1919.
3-3-2. Ona Mae Bowen, born May 2, 1924.

3-4. Mary Roburta Bowen, born Aug. 19, 1892, Lapeer, Ark., married Jim Bob Farrar Aug. 2, 1913. He was born 1892.

Children:
3-4-1. William Jewel Farrar, born Oct. 5, 1914.
3-4-2. Elma Lee Farrar, born Feb. 18, 1917, married Loyce Nelson 1938.
3-4-3. Mary Ora Farrar, born June 14, 1919, twin.
3-4-4. Addie Cora Farrar, born June 14, 1919, twin.

3-4-1. William Jewel Farrar, born Oct. 5, 1914, married Hyacinth Collier.
Child:
3-4-1-1. Ruby Nell Farrar, born June 1938.

3-4-3. Mary Ora Farrar, born June 14, 1919, married Delton Alexander.
Child:
3-4-3-1. Barbara Ann Alexander, born April 30, 1938.

3-4-4. Addie Cora Farrar, born June 14, 1919, married Dave Hendrix.
Child:
3-4-4-1. Bobbie Jean Hendrix, born 1938.

3-5. Seth Lawrence Bowen Jr., born Feb. 15, 1895, Lapeer, Ark., married Ada Lucille Adams Dec. 22, 1926. She was born Jan. 22, 1905.

Child:
3-5-1. Doyle Kenneth Bowen, born Sept. 4, 1933.

3-6. Lucy Daisy Bowen, born July 5, 1897, Lapeer, Ark., married Charley Remore Dec. 21, 1913.

Children:
3-6-1. John Perry Remore, born Nov. 25, 1914, died Jan. 23, 1923.
3-6-2. Mary Lola Remore, born Nov. 25, 1916, married Charley White April 30, 1938.
3-6-3. Annie Pearl Remore, born April 8, 1918, died March 12, 1927.
3-6-4. Ollie Mae Remore, born May 3, 1920.
3-6-5. Frances Pauline Remore, born Oct. 5, 1922, married Crawford Colsomo (Shorty) March 1939.
3-6-6. Roba Dorris Remore, born Sept. 12, 1924, single.
3-6-7. Roy Leamond Remore, born July 23, 1926, single.

3-6-4. Ollie Mae Remore, born May 3, 1920, married Leon White Feb. 1938.
Child:
3-6-4-1. Dorothy Fay White, born Dec. 3, 1938.

3-8. Emila Ellen Bowen, born Sept. 2, 1901, married John V. Jenny Nov. 1, 1935.

Children:
3-8-1. Barbara Jean Jenny, born Nov. 1, 1936, died Nov. 2, 1936.
3-8-2. Infant, born dead July 11, 1938.

3-9. Joseph Elijah Bowen, born Dec. 26, 1903, married Hattie Bordelon March 10, 1928.

Child:
3-9-1. Duane Joseph Bowen, born July 6, 1930.

3-10. Frances Ella Bowen (Fanny), born Feb. 28, 1908, married James A. Stephens May 10, 1930.

Children:
3-10-1. Helen Ruth Stephens, born Aug. 20, 1931.
3-10-2. Addie Jane Stephens, born Nov. 27, 1935.

* * * *

6. Martha Elmeda Taylor (Medie), born June 7, 1872, died Oct. 23, 1889, married John F. Farrar Jan. 29, 1888.

Child:
6-1. Tureau Arizona Farrar, born Jan. 23, 1889.

6-1. Tureau Arizona Farrar, born Jan. 23, 1889, married Zachariah Duke Dec. 25,1912, He died April 4, 1939.

Child:
6-1-1. Ruby Zanell Duke, born April 2, 1924.

* * * *

7. Roburta Jane Taylor, born Aug. 19, 1874, Oakland, La., married Charles Ingham White Nov. 23, 1899. He was born Nov. 26, 1879, died Sept. 19, 1919. She owns her home, her father gave her the land.

Children:
7-1. Lonna Evilino White, born Sept. 27, 1900, died Sept. 26, 1902.
7-2. Leon Miller White, born Aug. 17, 1902.
7-3. Alford Azel White, born Dec. 30, 1906, died Nov. 11, 1947, single.

7-2. Leon Miller White, born Aug. 17, 1902, married Mary Dopson Dec. 26, 1929.

Children:
7-2-1. Lilah Murel White, born Nov. 4, 1931, Oakland, La.
7-2-2. Mary Vernell White, born March 30, 1936, Oakland, La.
7-2-3. Charles Daniel White, born Feb. 1945, Oakland, La.

* * * *

9. John Robert Taylor Jr., born Sept. 15, 1879, married first, Dixie Mary Cameron Feb. 26, 1905. She was born Sept. 6, 1885, died Oct. 12, 1941, El Dorado, Ark. He married second, Eva Carl Cameron Aug. 16, 1942, a sister of his first wife.

Children by first wife:
9-1. Feaster Y. Taylor, born Jan. 20, 1906.
9-2. Huger Hogan Taylor, born Sept. 1, 1907.
9-3. Benoid Colmon Taylor, born Sept. 16, 1910, married Artie Aurora Mills July 13, 1940, Shreveport, La.
9-4. Vernon Taylor, born April 29, 1916.

9-1. Feaster Y. Taylor, born Jan. 20, 1906, married Edna Downtain Oct. 3, 1926.

Children:
9-1-1. Wanda June Taylor, born Oct. 15, 1928, Strong, Ark.
9-1-2. Feaster Kenneth Taylor, born Dec. 31, 1931.

9-2. Huger Hogan Taylor, born Sept. 1, 1907, married Willie Wilhelmena Denson Dec. 14, 1931.

Children:
9-2-1. Charles Ray Taylor, born Aug. 11, 1932.
9-2-2. Bobbie Gerold Taylor, born Dec. 20, 1935.

9-4. Vernon Taylor, born April 29, 1916, married Mabel Jewel Lawrence June 27, 1937. She was born Feb. 19, 1921.

Child:
9-4-1. John Vernon Taylor, born July 31, 1938, Strong, Ark.

* * * *

10. Joseph Henry Taylor, born March 22, 1882, died July 18, 1920. He married Georgia Atha Burris Oct. 27, 1908. She was born Oct. 28, 1889. She married second, Gilbert Tatum Feb. 15, 1938.

Children:
10-1. Joseph Floyd Taylor, born March 23, 1910, Wesson, Ark., married Helen Bozone Nov. 28, 1938.
10-2. Mary Avis Taylor, born March 9, 1913, died Feb. 1921.
10-3. Alice Beatrice Taylor, born Sept. 9, 1914, married Melvin T. James Dec. 27, 1937.
10-4. Lucian McNeil Taylor, born July 14, 1916, married first, Vera Norris April 4, 1937, divorced. He married second, Syble McBride Sept. 15, 1938.
10-5. Minor Proctor Taylor, born June 29, 1918, single.

IX. Julia Catherine Poole (Kate), born Nov. 29, 1865, La Pile, Ark., died May 19, 1943, buried in Good Hope Cemetery near Oakland, La. She married James Elihue White Feb. 21, 1883, La Pile, Ark., recorded in book F, page 200, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. He was born Jan. 31, 1862, died Oct. 11, 1928. All these records were recorded in A. C. White's family Bible, Strong, Ark.

Children:
1. John Hezekiah White, born Jan. 18, 1884, La Pile, Ark.
2. James Walter White, born July 23, 1885, La Pile, Ark.
3. Rosada White, born July 14, 1887, La Pile, Ark.
4. Infant, born dead April 10, 1889, La Pile, Ark.
5. Nancy Evelina White, born June 28, 1890, La Pile, Ark.
6. William Anderson White, born Aug. 17, 1892, La Pile, Ark.
7. Lucy Jane White, born Jan. 14, 1894, La Pile, Ark.
8. Henry Keele White, born Nov. 19, 1895, died Oct. 21, 1900, La Pile, Ark.
9. Bidy Everylina White, born Dec. 28, 1898, La Pile, Ark.
10. Mary Lou White, born Nov. 18, 1900, La Pile, Ark.
11. Clary Ollie White, born Dec. 26, 1902, La Pile, Ark.
12. Karey Lee White, born Jan. 9, 1905, La Pile, Ark.
13. Jessie Cleo White, born Feb. 27, 1907, La Pile, Ark.
14. Asa Carson White, born March 20, 1910, La Pile, Ark.

1. John Hezekiah White, born Jan. 18, 1884, La Pile, Ark., married first, Julia Chandler May 1, 1910, La Pile, Ark. He married second, Ona Vorhease Dec. 1, 1919.

Children by first wife:
1-1. Ralph Alfred White, born Oct. 10, 1912.
1-2. Roy Early White, born March 19, 1914, died Sept. 20, 1932.
1-3. Infant, born and died Jan. 9, 1918.

Children by second wife:
George Fulton White, Jemmie Dell White, Nancy Virdell White, Emagene White, Infant girl, died 1929.

2. James Walter White, born July 23, 1885, La Pile, Ark., died Jan. 24, 1939. He married Aubia Nunnally Feb. 3, 1916, recorded in book U, page 421, El Dorado, Union County, Ark.

Children:
2-1. Laura Kathrine White, born Jan. 5, 1917, married Clarence Roberson.
2-2. Wayne White, born Aug. 13, 1926, served in World War II.

3. Rosada White, born July 14, 1887, La Pile, Ark., died Dec. 19, 1941, married Tom Dickerson Nov. 3, 1904. He died March 10, 1929.

Children:
3-1. Lillie Mae Dickerson, born Dec. 29, 1905.
3-2. Oma Narvell Dickerson, born Feb. 19, 1909.
3-3. Ola Malisie Dickerson, born June 5, 1912.
3-4. Bernie Bargie Dickerson, born Oct. 27, 1914.
3-5. J. C. Dickerson, born Oct. 17, 1916.

5. Nancy Evelina White, born June 28, 1890, La Pile, Ark., married Miles Henry Nunnally Dec. 31, 1911. He was born March 25, 1888, Union County, Ark., near Oklona School.

Children:
5-1. Miles Dillon Nunnally, born Nov. 29, 1912.
5-2. Bardie Lowel Nunnally, born April 27, 1914.
5-3. Jeff Doris Nunnally, born Dec. 15, 1917.
5-4. Lorell Nunnally, born Feb. 11, 1920.
5-5. Frances Lucille Nunnally, born March 3, 1922.

6. William Anderson White, born Aug. 17, 1892, La Pile, Ark., married Hazel Mathews July 1920.

Children:
6-1. Hazeltine White, born May 9, 1921.
6-2. Erma Jean White, born May 30, 1923.
6-3. Maxine White, born Aug. 23, 1925.

7. Lucy Jane White, born Jan. 14, 1894, La Pile, Ark., married Homer Hayes Nov. 1, 1911.

Children:
7-1. Marie Hayes, born July 21, 1912, died Dec. 23, 1916.
7-2. Elma Ode Hayes, born July 17, 1918.
7-3. Foster Jarrell Hayes, born July 4, 1921, died Dec. 24, 1932.

9. Bidy Everylina White, born Dec. 28, 1898, La Pile, Ark., married John Neal McKinney Oct. 8, 1924.

Children:
9-1. Hilda McKinney, born June 30, 1925.
9-2. James Emmet McKinney, born July 6, 1926.

10. Mary Lou White, born Nov. 18, 1900, La Pile, Ark., married Ed Smith Feb. 9, 1939.

Child:
10-1. Gloria Ann Smith, born July 13, 1935.

11. Clary Ollie White, born Dec. 26, 1902, La Pile, Ark., married Wallace Vorhease Dec. 23, 1940.

12. Karey Lee White, born Jan. 9, 1905, La Pile, Ark., married Sadie Vestal Jan. 30, 1930.

Child:
12-1. Nyal Maurice White, born March 7, 1933.

13. Jessie Cleo White, born Feb. 27, 1907, La Pile, Ark., married Homer Fuller Golden June 1, 1929, El Dorado, Ark. He was born Nov. 11, 1909.

Child:
13-1. Irvin Fuller Golden, born Sept. 4, 1931, La Pile, Ark.

14. Asa Carson White, born March 20, 1910, La Pile, Ark., married Leola Hendrix Oct. 25, 1933, Strong, Ark. She was born Oct. 25, 1916, Strong, Ark.

Child:
14-1. Sherman Chad White, born Dec. 14, 1934, La Pile, Ark.

CHAPTER XI.

X. Ellen Jane Poole, born Oct. 10, 1868, died Aug. 12, 1891, married John Thomas Berry March 4, 1885, recorded in book G, page 50, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. They lived at Strong, Ark. He was a farmer. He died in the hospital, Little Rock, Ark.

Children:
1. Ilah Pearl Berry, born Sept. 2, 1887, Union County, Ark.
2. Cary Fulton Berry, born Sept. 3, 1889, died age 10 yr.
3. John Otho Berry, born July 1891, died age 5 months.

1. Ilah Pearl Berry, born Sept. 2, 1887, Union County, Ark., married James Flavy Gathright Dec. 9, 1905, Strong, Ark. He was born July 29, 1882, Union County, Ark. (He is the son of Jimmie H. Gathright, and his grandfather was Miles Gathright). He had a store at Kilgore, Tex., Route 3, Box 30.

Children:
1-1. Artie Lillian Gathright, born Sept. 2, 1907, Union County, Ark.
1-2. Carey Leon Gathright, born March 13, 1909, Union County, Ark., died April 12, 1911.
1-3. Evelyn Mildred Gathright, born Aug. 16, 1911, Union County, Ark.
1-4. James Cortez Gathright, born July 7, 1915, Union County, Ark.
1-5. Johnnie LaFayette Gathright, born Nov. 6, 1917, Union County, Ark.
1-6. Murphy Gathright, born Oct. 21, 1921, died July 10, 1923.
1-7. Twin Boys, born dead.

1-1. Artie Lillian Gathright, born Sept. 2, 1907, Union County, Ark., married Joe Aaron June 23, 1931, Texarkana, Miller County, Ark. He was born April 4, 1902, Red River County, Texas.

Children:
1-1-1. Dale Gene Aaron, born March 4, 1934, Kilgore, Gregg County, Tex.
1-1-2. Joe Arm Aaron, born Sept. 1, 1935, Kilgore, Gregg County, Tex.
1-1-3. Paul Dean Aaron, born March 19, 1943, Kilgore, Gregg County, Tex.

1-3. Evelyn Mildred Gathright, born Aug. 16, 1911, Union County, Ark., married Frank M. Holley Feb. 11, 1936, Rodessa, La. He was born Jan. 10, 1904, Erath County, Tex.

1-4. James Cortez Gathright, born July 7, 1915, Union County, Ark., married Charlene Dixon July 7, 1935, Kilgore, Gregg County, Tex. She was born July 14, 1916, Cooper, Texas.

Child:
1-4-1. Vera Jo Gathright, born July 28, 1936, Kilgore, Gregg County, Tex.

1-5. Johnnie LaFayette Gathright, born Nov. 6, 1917, Union County, Ark., married Bessie Richardson March 1, 1941, Kilgore, Gregg County, Tex. She was born June 8, 1920, Durant, Oklahoma. He entered the army July 14, 1943, discharged Oct. 15, 1945. He was overseas 18 months in the European theater, in the 121st Inf. Regt. of the 8th Div. He was awarded four Battle Stars, and the Purple Heart for wounds received in action, on April 12, 1945.

Child:
1-5-1. Johnnie Allen Gathright, born Dec. 10, 1943, Kilgore, Tex.

CHAPTER XII.

XI. Walter Scott Poole, born April 27, 1871, La Pile, Ark., died Oct. 20, 1952, buried in Good Hope Cemetery, near Oakland, La., married Lula Safronia Gilmore Nov. 14, 1888, recorded in book H, page 101, El Dorado, Union County, Ark. She was born July 10, 1868, died June 17, 1912, buried in Bethel Cemetery near Calion, Ark. He married second, Della Matilda Gray July 20, 1913. She was born Aug. 22, 1882, Bernice, La., died Nov. 10, 1947, El Dorado, Ark. (Her father was J. C. Gray). He was a Primitive Baptist Minister.

Children by first wife:
1. Carrie Neva Poole, born Sept. 28, 1889, Union County, Ark.
2. Lula Connie Poole, born April 10, 1891, Union County, Ark.
3. Bennie Franklin Poole, born Nov. 20, 1892, Union County, Ark.
4. Trudie E. Poole, born Feb. 10, 1895, Union County, Ark.
5. James Bryant Poole, born Oct. 2, 1897, died Feb. 1922.
6. Minor Wallace Poole, born Oct. 26, 1899, Union County, Ark.

Children by second wife:
7. John Walter Poole, born April 5, 1915, died Aug. 18, 1917.
8. Marie Elizabeth Poole, born Jan. 23, 1918, single.
9. Lindsey Hardy Poole, born Sept. 15, 1919, died June 11, 1927, Beeville, Tex.

1. Carrie Neva Poole, born Sept. 28, 1889, Union County, Ark., married Guy Pascal Hays Dec. 22, 1907. He was born Jan. 21, 1877.

Children:
1-1. Mildred Hays, born Aug. 26, 1908, El Dorado, Ark.
1-2. Guy Hays, born July 5, 1910, El Dorado, Ark.
1-3. Sarah Margaret Hays, born Dec. 18, 1911, El Dorado, Ark.
1-4. Sammie Joe Hays, born Nov. 5, 1914, El Dorado, Ark.

1-1. Mildred Hays, born Aug. 26, 1908, El Dorado, Ark., married Dr. James Calvin Sharp July 17, 1926. He was born Aug. 21, 1906.

Child:
1-1-1. Jimmie Sharp, born Oct. 4, 1936, an adopted child.

1-2. Guy Hays, born July 5, 1910, El Dorado, Ark., married Martha Roland Feb. 11, 1938. She was born Nov. 5, 1911.

1-3. Sarah Margaret Hays, born Dec. 18, 1911, El Dorado, Ark., married Joe Finley May 20, 1939. He was born July 13, 1906.

1-4. Sammie Joe Hays, born Nov. 5, 1914, El Dorado, Ark., married William Gerry Berry Dec. 24, 1935.

Child:
1-4-1. Sammie Joe Berry, born June 21, 1937.

2. Lula Connie Poole, born April 10, 1891, died July 1945, married William Scott Ware Oct. 3, 1909. He was born Nov. 2, 1889.

Children:
2-1. Walter Scott Ware, born Oct. 25, 1911, Goodpine, La.
2-2. Francis Leon Ware, born Aug. 24, 1915, Glenwood, Ark.
2-3. Connie Elizabeth Ware, born May 27, 1928, Monroe, La.

2-1. Walter Scott Ware, born Oct. 25, 1911, Goodpine, La., married Aunita Richardson Sept. 8, 1934. She was born March 1, 1911.

3. Bennie Franklin Poole, born Nov. 20, 1892, Union County, Ark., died Oct. 11, 1921, buried in Bethel Cemetary near Calion, Ark., married Nettie Mathews.

Children:
3-1. Gladys Poole.
3-2. Eugene Poole, died in World War II.
3-3. Bennie Franklin Poole Jr.
3-4. George Bryan Poole.
3-5. Ralph Wallace Poole, born Feb. 1920.

4. Trudie E. Poole, born Feb. 10, 1895, Union County, Ark., married W. Fairly Newsome Dec. 9, 1912.

Children:
4-1. Fairly Ruth Newsome, born July 5, 1913.
4-2. Vivian Newsome.
4-3. Maxine Newsome.

4-1. Fairly Ruth Newsome, born July 5, 1913, married Russell Dawson.

Child:
4-1-1. Jimmie Dawson, born 1934.

6. Minor Wallace Poole, born Oct. 26, 1901, Union County, Ark., married Liddie 1924. He married second, Clara McCord.

Child by first wife:
6-1. Bettie Carrie Poole, born March 17, 1926.

Child by second wife:
6-2. Minor Wallace Poole Jr., born 1947.